APPENDIX I TAB G

In The Matter Of:

Tammy Kitzmiller, et al. v. Dover Area School District, et al.

> William Buckingham January 3, 2005

Filius & McLucas Reporting Service, Inc. 1427 East Market Street, York, PA 4309 Linglestown Road, Harrisburg, PA

(717) 845-6418 or (717) 236-0623

Original File WB010305.TXT, 141 Pages Min-U-Script® File ID: 2722092160

Word Index included with this Min-U-Script®

	<u> </u>		
[1]		APPEARANCES:	
	FOR THE MIDDLE DISTRICT OF PENNSYLVANIA	PEPPER HAMILTON LLP	
(2)		By: STEPHEN G. HARVEY, ES	Q.
(3)	TAMMY KITZMILLER; BRYAN and . Civil Action No.	-and-	
	CHRISTY REHN; DEBORAH FENIMORE. 04-CV-2688(M.D.Pa.)	ACLU OF PENNSYLVANIA	
[4]	and JOEL LIEB; STEVEN STOUGH; .		
	BETH EVELAND; CYNTHIA SNEATH; .	By: WITOLD WALCZAK, ESQ.	
[5]	JULIE SMITH; and ARALENE .	For - Plaintiffs	
	("BARRIE") D. and FREDERICK B	THOMAS MORE LAW CENTER	ı
161	CALLAHAN, .	By: PATRICK T. GILLEN, ESQ.	
1-,	Plaintiffs .		•
[7]		For - Defendants	
Lri		To Colorada	
	VS		
(8)		ALSO PRESENT: David Depew	
	DOVER AREA SCHOOL DISTRICT;	Beth Eveland	
(3)	DOVER AREA SCHOOL DISTRICT .	Cynthia Sneath	
	BOARD OF DIRECTORS, .		
[10]	Defendants .		
[11]			
[12]			•
[13]			
	Deposition of: WILLIAM BUCKINGHAM		•
(14)	•		
	Taken by : Plaintiffs		
[15]	•		
	Date : January 3, 2005, 1:45 p.m.		
[16]			
[10]	Place : Dover Area School District		
[17]			
	Dover, Pennsylvania		
[18]			
	By : Bethann M. Mulay, Notary Public		
(19)	Registered Professional Reporter		
[20]	I		
[21]	•		Page 3
(22)		INDEX	
[23]		WITNESS	•
[24]		7711122	
[25]		Examination	
-		EACHTH MIK	A)
		WILLIAM BUCKINGHAM	
		By Mr. Harvey 4.	138
			·
		By Mr. Gillen 137,	139
		by init. Calcul	
	,		
		EXHIBITS	
		Plaintiff's Deposition	Page
		Exhibit Number Mari	ked .
		6. Verbatim Discussion at the 10/18	8/04 127
		Board Meeting Under Curriculum	
		-	
	•		

Tammy Kitzmiller, et al. v. Dover Area School District, et al.

Par	ge 4 Page 6
(1) STIPULATION	[1] question before I ask the next one because she
It is hereby stipulated by and between	27 can't write down when we're speaking both at the
3 counsel for the respective parties that sealing,	33 same time. Do you understand?
и certification and filing are hereby waived; and	(4) A: Yes, I do.
[5] all objections except as to the form of the	[5] Q: Have you done anything to prepare yourself to be
[6] question are reserved to the time of trial.	is deposed today?
(7)	77 A: Done anything today?
(8) WILLIAM BUCKINGHAM, called as a witness,	(8) Q: Done anything at all to prepare yourself to be
p having been duly sworn, testified as follows:	p deposed, whether today or any other time.
[10] MR. GILLEN: This deposition is being taken	A: Met with the attorneys last night.
[11] pursuant to the court order allowing limited	[11] Q: Did you do anything else other than meet with
preliminary discovery in this matter as I	[12] the attorneys to prepare yourself to be deposed?
presiminary discovery in this matter as a property in the property in th	4
	a ve a tid and a middle the accompany?
12 2006	a se to the send a half area house I'm not
CVARIANATION	, and the second se
DV ND UADVEV.	[16] SUFC.
Dist D. Musham and Assessed Musame is	[17] Q: Who was present? [18] A: Mr. Thompson, this gentleman here.
[18] Q: Mr. Buckingnam, good afternoon, My hame is	A
The state of the s	10 De Nilson
21) deposition today. Do you understand that?	[20] A: Pat Gillen, I'm sorry, myseir, Dr. Nusen,
A. W Y	DV MD HADVEV.
O II	a the course of
	[23] Q: Did you review any documents in the course of [24] that preparing?
0.37	25 A: We reviewed the lawsuit.
•	Page.
A: Once or twice as a police officer.	(t) Q: You reviewed the complaint?
[2] Q: How long ago?	A: Yes.
sy A: Going back 25 years.	Q: Did you review any other documents?
Q: Let me briefly review the rules of a deposition.	A: We reviewed was it the response?
[5] I'm going to ask you a series of questions, and	[5] MR. GILLEN: Answer.
in you are required to answer my questions to the	A: Answer to questions.
best of your knowledge and ability subject to	BY MR. HARVEY:
m the oath that you have taken. Do you understand	[8] Q: Did you review any other documents?
(e) that?	(P) A: No.
[10] A: Yes, I do.	Q: Now, do you have any documents in your
[11] Q: If you do not understand one of my questions,	possession — by possession I don't mean just
1121 will you please let me know and I'll rephrase	necessarily with you today but at your home or
(13) the question?	office or other place that belongs to you —
[14] A: Absolutely.	documents in your possession that relate to the
[15] Q: And if you don't hear one of my questions,	[15] subject matters of this lawsuit such as the
lis likewise ask me to speak up, and I will do so.	[16] board's resolution, intelligent design?
177 Understood?	[17] A: No, I don't.
[18] A: Yes, I understand.	[18] Q: Do you use a personal computer?
Q: It's necessary that you give audible responses.	A: My wife has one.
[20] The court reporter who is sitting to your left	[20] Q: Do you use it?
21) cannot record gestures, nods, grunts, the kind	A: I play games with it.
of things we use in ordinary conversation.	Q: Do you use it to send e-mails?
lt is also necessary that you let me finish	[23] A: On occasion.
my question before you answer it, and I likewise	[24] Q: Did you ever use it to send e-mails that related
[25] will endeavor to let you finish answering my	125] to the subject matter of this lawsuit such as

William Buckingham January 3, 2005

Page 8	Page 10
(1) the board's resolution of October 18,	(i) Q: Do you have any formal education in education?
2 intelligent design, creationism, or any other	[2] A: No.
ন্ত্ৰ related topics?	(3) Q: Do you attend church?
A: It sounds reasonable that I might have, but I	(4) A: Yes.
s can't tell you. I don't know.	MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance.
[6] Q: Do you ever use that computer to access	[6] BY MR. HARVEY:
m websites?	p ₁ Q: You may answer the question.
(B) A: Yes.	A: I didn't hear what you said. You had your hand
Q: Did you ever use it to access websites that have	by up to your mouth.
ng information, material that would be relevant to	[10] Q: Do you attend a church?
[11] this subject matter of this lawsuit such as	[11] A: Am I to answer that?
na intelligent design or creationism, evolution?	(12) MR. GILLEN: Yes.
[13] A: I have used the computer to contact the Thomas	may A: Yes.
[14] More Law Center on occasion, and I received	BY MR. HARVEY:
[15] e-mails from Seth Cooper from The Discovery	[15] Q: What church do you attend?
[16] Institute. On occasion I replied to those,	[16] A: Harmony Grove Community Church.
[17] Q: Do you have copies of those?	(17) Q: Do you have a family?
[18] A: No, I don't.	ng A: Yes.
[19] Q: Are they saved on the computer?	[19] Q: Can you tell me who is in your immediate family?
20) A: No, they're not.	20 A: My wife. You mean lives in my house?
[21] Q: Were they erased?	21 Q: Well, do you have children as well?
A: I didn't save them. I'm not a computer expert.	[22] A: I have three children.
[23] All I know is I didn't save them.	[23] Q: What are their ages?
[24] MR. HARVEY: Counsel, I'm going to ask that	[24] A: I have a girl 39, twin boys 40.
25) those be retained for use in this litigation in	[25] Q: Did any of them attend the Dover School
Page 9	Page 11
[1] that if they're still available on the computer,	[i] District?
[2] and I suspect that they are, that they be made	🛛 A: They all did.
3) available.	Q: Were you on the board at the time?
(4) MR. GILLEN: To the extent we can recover	[4] A: No.
is and identify them, I'll be glad to make them	[5] Q: What's your wife's name?
(6) available to the extent they don't reflect	(6) A: Charlotte.
(7) attorney-client communication.	(7) Q: How long have you been on the school board?
(8) BY MR. HARVEY:	A: Approximately two years.
(e) Q: Are you presently employed, Mr. Buckingham?	(9) Q: Had you ever been on the school board before
po, A: I'm retired.	[10] that?
[11] Q: How long have you been retired?	[11] A: No.
12 A: Since '89. I was injured at work. I've had six	[12] Q: Why did you run for the school board?
(13) back surgeries.	[13] A: I ran for the school board because there were
(14) Q: What did you do before you were retired in 1989?	[14] vacancies, and I feel that it's every citizen's
[15] A: At that time I was a supervisor to York County	duty to help out in government to the extent
(16) Prison.	ne that they can.
מ: Have you worked at all since 1989?	[17] Q: Have you held any positions on the school board
(18) A: No.	[18] such as heads of committees?
Q: What's the highest level of education, formal	[19] A: I was chair of the curriculum committee.
201 education, that you've had?	Q: Have you ever had any other positions other than
A: I graduated from high school. (22) Q: Do you have any formal education in science	21 that on the school board? 22 A: I was head of the— I can't think how it's

(23) other than the standard science classes in high

(24) school?

A: No.

p4) student affairs.

pay worded. I'm chair of a committee that -

Q: You're wearing a very prominent pin on your

Tammy Kitzmiller, et al. v. Dover Area School District, et al.

Page 12	Page 14
[1] lapel that's the cross, the crucifix, with the	[1] of Genesis?
[2] American flag in the background, correct?	MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance.
13) A: Yes.	[3] BY MR. HARVEY:
[4] Q: I take it that that reflects your beliefs.	[4] Q: Please answer the question.
[5] (Interruption)	[5] A: I don't know— What was it?
BY MR. HARVEY:	[6] Q: Do you believe in a literal reading of the book
[7] Q: The pin that you're wearing, the cross, the	7 of Genesis as it relates to the story of
(8) crucifix, with the flag on it, that is a	[9] creation?
representation of your personal beliefs?	[9] A: My faith?
[10] MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance.	[10] Q: I'm asking whether you believe in a literal
[11] MR. HARVEY: I think his personal beliefs	reading of the book of Genesis in so far as it
(12) are very relevant to this litigation.	[12] relates to the creation story.
[13] MR. GILLEN: You think that. I'm objecting	A: That's one of the foundations of my faith.
[14] on the grounds of relevance.	[14] Q: I'm just trying to understand here that you do
(15) BY MR. HARVEY:	us believe in that literal reading.
[16] Q: Please answer the question.	A: That's one of the foundations of my faith.
(17) A: Answer?	Q: Do you have a belief about how long God took to
[18] MR. GILLEN: Yes.	(18) Create the Heaven and the earth and the—
[19] A: What beliefs?	MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance.
[20] BY MR. HARVEY:	[20] BY MR. HARVEY:
[21] Q: The ones that are reflected— Does the crucifix	[21] Q: Do you have a belief about how long it took God
with the flag on it that you're wearing reflect	to create the Heaven and the earth and the
[23] your personal beliefs?	[23] living species including man?
[24] A: In what?	24 A: Yes.
[25] Q: In anything.	[25] Q: What is that belief?
Page 13	_
[1] A: I believe a lot of things. I believe we have	A: My faith is based on the book of Genesis. It
(z) the greatest country in the world.	23 says in there six days.
(a) Q: I'm wondering if you can tell me what beliefs of	g Q: Is it your belief that those are six 24-hour
μ) yours that reflects. 151 A: To me this means God bless America.	(4) days or six — or something else?
O. C. of Pata and the Assessment Constitution and the Assessment	[5] A: I have no opinion on that because it's in
- · ·	g dispute.
73 scientific theory of evolution? 81 A: Yes, I am.	[7] Q: Do you believe that teaching of the scientific theory of evolution that life forms including
O C	
and the second s	p man descended from a common ancestor?
you A: I'm not an expert in it, but I know it has to do you with evolution within a species.	MR. Gillen: Objection, ambiguous.
A v to a second of the continuation	A: Something for me, I have somewhat of a hearing
[12] G: Is it your understanding that it teaches that	112 loss, and when you talk like this, I don't get [13] your question, I don't mean anything by it, but
	The state of the s
	144 I just don't.
[15] Q: Is the theory of evolution offensive to your [15] personal religious beliefs?	[15] MR. HARVEY: I'm sorry, can you please read
	is back my question.
MD ON LENGOLISH STATES OF THE	(The court reporter read back the previous
	[18] question.) [19] A: I don't really have an opinion on that because
TO A SECOND A SECURITION OF THE SECOND ASSESSMENT OF THE SECOND ASSESSM	[20] I'm not a scientist, I know it's a theory.
	BY MR. HARVEY:
(22) Q: It does not offend your personal religious	Q: But in any event, you don't view that as
psy beliefs?	pay inconsistent with your own personal religious
[24] A: No, it doesn't.	p4 beliefs?
[25] Q: Do you believe in a literal reading of the book	A: Do I believe it's inconsistent?

	Page 16			Page 1
[1]		Įt,	god, whatever.	
[2]		12	BY MR. HARVEY:	
[3]	,	B	Q: I think you need to spell a couple of those	
	maybe it was unclear before. It's your view	H	things. You said boo?	
	that the scientific theory of evolution in so	[5	A: Buddha.	
	far as it teaches that the life forms including	[6	Q: And the other one was Allah?	
77	man evolved from a common ancestor is	[7,	A: Allah.	
	inconsistent with your personal religious view	[8]	Q: I'm sorry, I had a hard time hearing you that	
[9]	about how God created life?	[9]	time.	
10]	MR. GILLEN: Objection to the	[10]	A: I'm sorry.	
11]	characterization of his testimony. I don't	[11]	Q: But let's just take it for a second that the	
2]	believe that's what he testified to.	[12]	common ancestor let's say is some single-celled	
13]	MR. HARVEY: But he can tell me if that's	•	organism many millions of years ago and that if	
14]	correct or not.	1	that's what the theory of evolution teaches that	
15]	A: I don't understand the question.		that's the common ancestor, does that violate or	
16]	BY MR. HARVEY:	1 .	is that inconsistent with your personal	
17]	Q: Sure. I just want to be clear here. Am I	1	religious beliefs?	
18)	correct in understanding that the theory of	[18]		
19)	evolution in so far as it teaches that man	1 -	I'm not going to let you keep asking him about	
20)	evolved and life forms evolved from a common		his religious beliefs. It's not relevant, and	
21]	ancestor is inconsistent with your personal	1	it's harassing him. If you persist in this line	
2]	religious views?	1	of questioning, then I'll instruct him not to	
3	MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance.	!	answer.	
:4]	A: The first part— I'm missing part of the	[24]	MR. HARVEY: Patrick, I am- I do believe	
25]	question. Are you saying that evolved from a	[25]	it's relevant. I do not in any way mean it to	
	Page 17	-		Page
[1]	common ancestor?	ļ.,,	be harassing. I'm just trying to understand	5-
[2]	BY MR. HARVEY:		what his beliefs are, and I think it is directly	
[3]	Q: I'll be happy to rephrase the question, I want	1	relevant to this litigation.	
[4]	· •			
	to make sure we completely understand. It's my		MR. GILLEN: We'll find out from the judge	
		[4]		
[5]	understanding, and I'm not a scientist either,	[4] [5]	if necessary.	
(5) (6)		[4] [5] [6]	if necessary. MR. HARVEY: That's fine. But I'm just	
(5) (6) (7)	understanding, and I'm not a scientist either, that among other things that the theory of	[4] [5] [6] [7]	if necessary. MR. HARVEY: That's fine, But I'm just trying to understand here, and the testimony is	
(5) (6) (7) (8)	understanding, and I'm not a scientist either, that among other things that the theory of evolution teaches that the life forms including	[4] [5] [6] [7] [8]	if necessary. MR. HARVEY: That's fine. But I'm just trying to understand here, and the testimony is a little unclear here, and we've just started	
[5] [6] [7] [9]	understanding, and I'm not a scientist either, that among other things that the theory of evolution teaches that the life forms including man evolved from a common ancestor. And I am	[4] [5] [6] [7] [8]	if necessary. MR. HARVEY: That's fine. But I'm just trying to understand here, and the testimony is a little unclear here, and we've just started this deposition. And I want to be very	
(5) (6) (7) (8)	understanding, and I'm not a scientist either, that among other things that the theory of evolution teaches that the life forms including man evolved from a common ancestor. And I am asking you whether that view, that theory that the evolution of — that the theory of evolution	[4] [5] [6] [7] [8] [9]	if necessary. MR. HARVEY: That's fine. But I'm just trying to understand here, and the testimony is a little unclear here, and we've just started this deposition. And I want to be very respectful of this gentleman's religious views,	
[5] [6] [7] [9]	understanding, and I'm not a scientist either, that among other things that the theory of evolution teaches that the life forms including man evolved from a common ancestor. And I am asking you whether that view, that theory that	[4] [5] [6] [7] [8] [9] [10]	if necessary. MR. HARVEY: That's fine. But I'm just trying to understand here, and the testimony is a little unclear here, and we've just started this deposition. And I want to be very respectful of this gentleman's religious views, but I think they are, as we say, in play in this	
[5] [6] [7] [9] [9] 10] 11]	understanding, and I'm not a scientist either, that among other things that the theory of evolution teaches that the life forms including man evolved from a common ancestor. And I am asking you whether that view, that theory that the evolution of — that the theory of evolution teaches is inconsistent with your personal religious beliefs?	[4] [5] [6] [7] [8] [9] [10] [11]	if necessary. MR. HARVEY: That's fine, But I'm just trying to understand here, and the testimony is a little unclear here, and we've just started this deposition. And I want to be very respectful of this gentleman's religious views, but I think they are, as we say, in play in this litigation to a certain degree. I'm going to	
[5] [6] [7] [8] [9] 11] 12] 13]	understanding, and I'm not a scientist either, that among other things that the theory of evolution teaches that the life forms including man evolved from a common ancestor. And I am asking you whether that view, that theory that the evolution of — that the theory of evolution teaches is inconsistent with your personal religious beliefs? MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance.	[4] [5] [6] [7] [8] [9] [10] [11] [12]	if necessary. MR. HARVEY: That's fine. But I'm just trying to understand here, and the testimony is a little unclear here, and we've just started this deposition. And I want to be very respectful of this gentleman's religious views, but I think they are, as we say, in play in this litigation to a certain degree. I'm going to ask you about them.	
[5] [6] [7] [8] [9] [11] [12] [14]	understanding, and I'm not a scientist either, that among other things that the theory of evolution teaches that the life forms including man evolved from a common ancestor. And I am asking you whether that view, that theory that the evolution of — that the theory of evolution teaches is inconsistent with your personal religious beliefs? MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance.	[4] [5] [6] [7] [8] [10] [11] [12] [13]	if necessary. MR. HARVEY: That's fine. But I'm just trying to understand here, and the testimony is a little unclear here, and we've just started this deposition. And I want to be very respectful of this gentleman's religious views, but I think they are, as we say, in play in this litigation to a certain degree. I'm going to ask you about them. MR. GILLEN: No. You've asked him many	
[5] [6] [7] [8] [9] 11] 12] 14]	understanding, and I'm not a scientist either, that among other things that the theory of evolution teaches that the life forms including man evolved from a common ancestor. And I am asking you whether that view, that theory that the evolution of — that the theory of evolution teaches is inconsistent with your personal religious beliefs? MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. A: The way you stated the question that is not inconsistent with my personal beliefs.	[4] [5] [6] [7] [8] [10] [10] [11] [12] [13] [14]	if necessary. MR. HARVEY: That's fine. But I'm just trying to understand here, and the testimony is a little unclear here, and we've just started this deposition. And I want to be very respectful of this gentleman's religious views, but I think they are, as we say, in play in this litigation to a certain degree. I'm going to ask you about them. MR. GILLEN: No. You've asked him many times, and I'm not going to permit this line of	
[5] [6] [7] [8] [9] 11] 12] 14] 15]	understanding, and I'm not a scientist either, that among other things that the theory of evolution teaches that the life forms including man evolved from a common ancestor. And I am asking you whether that view, that theory that the evolution of — that the theory of evolution teaches is inconsistent with your personal religious beliefs? MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. A: The way you stated the question that is not inconsistent with my personal beliefs. BY MR. HARVEY:	[4] [5] [6] [7] [8] [10] [11] [12] [13] [14] [15]	if necessary. MR. HARVEY: That's fine. But I'm just trying to understand here, and the testimony is a little unclear here, and we've just started this deposition. And I want to be very respectful of this gentleman's religious views, but I think they are, as we say, in play in this litigation to a certain degree. I'm going to ask you about them. MR. GILLEN: No. You've asked him many times, and I'm not going to permit this line of questioning to go on indefinitely, and I don't	
[5] [6] [7] [8] [9] [10] [11] [12] [13] [14] [15] [17]	understanding, and I'm not a scientist either, that among other things that the theory of evolution teaches that the life forms including man evolved from a common ancestor. And I am asking you whether that view, that theory that the evolution of — that the theory of evolution teaches is inconsistent with your personal religious beliefs? MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. A: The way you stated the question that is not inconsistent with my personal beliefs. BY MR. HARVEY: Q: Why not?	[4] [5] [6] [7] [8] [10] [11] [12] [13] [14] [15] [16]	if necessary. MR. HARVEY: That's fine. But I'm just trying to understand here, and the testimony is a little unclear here, and we've just started this deposition. And I want to be very respectful of this gentleman's religious views, but I think they are, as we say, in play in this litigation to a certain degree. I'm going to ask you about them. MR. GILLEN: No. You've asked him many times, and I'm not going to permit this line of questioning to go on indefinitely, and I don't think it's relevant. Go ahead.	
[5] [6] [7] [8] [9] [10] 11] 12] 13] 14] 15] 16] 17] 18]	that among other things that the theory of evolution teaches that the life forms including man evolved from a common ancestor. And I am asking you whether that view, that theory that the evolution of — that the theory of evolution teaches is inconsistent with your personal religious beliefs? MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. A: The way you stated the question that is not inconsistent with my personal beliefs. BY MR. HARVEY: Q: Why not? A: Common ancestor, what is a common ancestor?	[4] [5] [6] [7] [8] [10] [11] [12] [13] [14] [15] [16] [17]	if necessary. MR. HARVEY: That's fine. But I'm just trying to understand here, and the testimony is a little unclear here, and we've just started this deposition. And I want to be very respectful of this gentleman's religious views, but I think they are, as we say, in play in this litigation to a certain degree. I'm going to ask you about them. MR. GILLEN: No. You've asked him many times, and I'm not going to permit this line of questioning to go on indefinitely, and I don't think it's relevant. Go ahead. MR. HARVEY: If you would like to instruct	
[5] [6] [7] [8] [9] [10] [12] [13] [14] [15] [17] [19] [19]	understanding, and I'm not a scientist either, that among other things that the theory of evolution teaches that the life forms including man evolved from a common ancestor. And I am asking you whether that view, that theory that the evolution of — that the theory of evolution teaches is inconsistent with your personal religious beliefs? MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. A: The way you stated the question that is not inconsistent with my personal beliefs. BY MR. HARVEY: Q: Why not? A: Common ancestor, what is a common ancestor? Q: What do you understand that to mean?	[4] [5] [7] [9] [10] [11] [12] [13] [14] [15] [16] [17] [18]	if necessary. MR. HARVEY: That's fine. But I'm just trying to understand here, and the testimony is a little unclear here, and we've just started this deposition. And I want to be very respectful of this gentleman's religious views, but I think they are, as we say, in play in this litigation to a certain degree. I'm going to ask you about them. MR. GILLEN: No. You've asked him many times, and I'm not going to permit this line of questioning to go on indefinitely, and I don't think it's relevant. Go ahead. MR. HARVEY: If you would like to instruct the witness not to answer on relevance grounds,	
[5] [6] [7] [8] [9] [10] 112] 13] 14] 15] 16] 17] 18] 19] 20]	understanding, and I'm not a scientist either, that among other things that the theory of evolution teaches that the life forms including man evolved from a common ancestor. And I am asking you whether that view, that theory that the evolution of — that the theory of evolution teaches is inconsistent with your personal religious beliefs? MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. A: The way you stated the question that is not inconsistent with my personal beliefs. BY MR. HARVEY: Q: Why not? A: Common ancestor, what is a common ancestor? Q: What do you understand that to mean? MR. GILLEN: Objection, foundation.	[4] [5] [6] [7] [8] [10] [11] [12] [13] [14] [15] [16] [17] [18] [19]	if necessary. MR. HARVEY: That's fine. But I'm just trying to understand here, and the testimony is a little unclear here, and we've just started this deposition. And I want to be very respectful of this gentleman's religious views, but I think they are, as we say, in play in this litigation to a certain degree. I'm going to ask you about them. MR. GILLEN: No. You've asked him many times, and I'm not going to permit this line of questioning to go on indefinitely, and I don't think it's relevant. Go ahead. MR. HARVEY: If you would like to instruct the witness not to answer on relevance grounds, you will be at your peril in this district.	
[5] [6] [7] [8] [9] [10] [11] [13] [14] [15] [17] [18] [19] [20] [21]	understanding, and I'm not a scientist either, that among other things that the theory of evolution teaches that the life forms including man evolved from a common ancestor. And I am asking you whether that view, that theory that the evolution of — that the theory of evolution teaches is inconsistent with your personal religious beliefs? MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. A: The way you stated the question that is not inconsistent with my personal beliefs. BY MR. HARVEY: Q: Why not? A: Common ancestor, what is a common ancestor? Q: What do you understand that to mean? MR. GILLEN: Objection, foundation. A: It can be what scientists consider two tiny	[4] [5] [6] [7] [8] [10] [11] [12] [13] [14] [15] [16] [17] [18] [19] [20]	if necessary. MR. HARVEY: That's fine. But I'm just trying to understand here, and the testimony is a little unclear here, and we've just started this deposition. And I want to be very respectful of this gentleman's religious views, but I think they are, as we say, in play in this litigation to a certain degree. I'm going to ask you about them. MR. GILLEN: No. You've asked him many times, and I'm not going to permit this line of questioning to go on indefinitely, and I don't think it's relevant. Go ahead. MR. HARVEY: If you would like to instruct the witness not to answer on relevance grounds, you will be at your peril in this district. MR. GILLEN: That's right. That's fine.	
[5] [6] [7] [8] [9] [10] [11] [13] [14] [15] [17] [19] [20] [21] [22]	that among other things that the theory of evolution teaches that the life forms including man evolved from a common ancestor. And I am asking you whether that view, that theory that the evolution of — that the theory of evolution teaches is inconsistent with your personal religious beliefs? MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. A: The way you stated the question that is not inconsistent with my personal beliefs. BY MR. HARVEY: Q: Why not? A: Common ancestor, what is a common ancestor? Q: What do you understand that to mean? MR. GILLEN: Objection, foundation. A: It can be what scientists consider two tiny a moeba way back zillions of years ago if you	[4] [5] [6] [7] [8] [10] [11] [12] [13] [14] [15] [16] [17] [18] [19] [20] [21]	MR. HARVEY: That's fine. But I'm just trying to understand here, and the testimony is a little unclear here, and we've just started this deposition. And I want to be very respectful of this gentleman's religious views, but I think they are, as we say, in play in this litigation to a certain degree. I'm going to ask you about them. MR. GILLEN: No. You've asked him many times, and I'm not going to permit this line of questioning to go on indefinitely, and I don't think it's relevant. Go ahead. MR. HARVEY: If you would like to instruct the witness not to answer on relevance grounds, you will be at your peril in this district. MR. GILLEN: That's right. That's fine. BY MR. HARVEY:	
[S] [F] [10] [12] [14] [15] [17] [19] [20] [22] [22]	understanding, and I'm not a scientist either, that among other things that the theory of evolution teaches that the life forms including man evolved from a common ancestor. And I am asking you whether that view, that theory that the evolution of — that the theory of evolution teaches is inconsistent with your personal religious beliefs? MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. A: The way you stated the question that is not inconsistent with my personal beliefs. BY MR. HARVEY: Q: Why not? A: Common ancestor, what is a common ancestor? Q: What do you understand that to mean? MR. GILLEN: Objection, foundation. A: It can be what scientists consider two tiny	[4] [5] [6] [7] [8] [10] [11] [12] [13] [14] [15] [16] [17] [18] [19] [20]	if necessary. MR. HARVEY: That's fine. But I'm just trying to understand here, and the testimony is a little unclear here, and we've just started this deposition. And I want to be very respectful of this gentleman's religious views, but I think they are, as we say, in play in this litigation to a certain degree. I'm going to ask you about them. MR. GILLEN: No. You've asked him many times, and I'm not going to permit this line of questioning to go on indefinitely, and I don't think it's relevant. Go ahead. MR. HARVEY: If you would like to instruct the witness not to answer on relevance grounds, you will be at your peril in this district. MR. GILLEN: That's right. That's fine. BY MR. HARVEY: Q: Now, do you remember my question?	

Tammy Kitzmiller, et al. v. Dover Area School District, et al.

· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	
Page 20	1
n please.	[1] A: Yes.
(The court reporter read back the previous	(2) Q: Do you read a paper daily?
[3] Question.)	ß A: No.
[4] A: Ancestor to what?	[4] Q: Do you read any paper on a regular basis?
[5] BY MR. HARVEY:	153 A: No.
(6) Q: To all life forms including man.	[6] Q: Do you get any papers delivered to your house?
7 A: The question was is that inconsistent with my	[7] A: Yes.
(8) beliefs?	(8) Q: Which ones?
pg Q: Yes.	[9] A: The York Dispatch and York Daily Record.
[10] A: Yes.	[10] Q: Does your wife read them?
[11] Q: Why is that inconsistent with your beliefs?	μη A: I don't know.
[12] MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance.	[12] Q: Do you ever discuss those?
[13] A: Why is it inconsistent with my beliefs?	[13] A: Discuss what?
[14] BY MR. HARVEY:	[14] Q: The things that are in the newspaper.
ps Q: Yes.	A: The obituaries.
A: My faith is founded on the book of Genesis.	[16] Q: Do you read what's written in there about the
[17] Q: Can you explain further?	Dover school board?
[18] A: They're different.	[18] A: I did at first. I don't anymore.
Q: How are they different?	Q: Have you ever disputed anything that's been
20 A: Do you want to do this again?	20 written in either The York Dispatch or the York
Q: I would like to make sure that the record is	21 Daily Record and attributed to you or the Dover
22 clear on this point.	gzą school board?
A: Again, I'm not a scientist, but it's my	[23] MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance.
24 understanding that in the theory of evolution	(24) A: Disputed with who?
where it goes back to the beginning of man it's	BY MR. HARVEY:
Page 21	
[1] happenstance, it just happened, and that is	a at the state of the state of the state of
[2] inconsistent with my faith.	[1] Q: Disputed it with the newspapers like write a [2] letter to them or call them up and say you've
O. I. also and the second seco	1
board on October the 18th just so we're on the	a) got it wrong?
same common frame. We have you, we have	1
[6] Ms. Harkins, Ms. Geesey, Mr. Wenrich,	[5] Q: How many times? A: I don't know, several.
[7] Mr. Bonsell, Mr. and Mrs. Brown, Ms. Yingling,	
m and Ms. Cleaver,	A T II will as the management of the
A	· ·
pg A: That sounds right. pg Q: Now, have you ever had a discussion with any of	p meetings.
(11) those people about their beliefs, their	[10] Q: Who's that? [11] A: Joe Maldonaido.
(12) religious views as they relate to the subject of	and the second s
(13) evolution?	[13] Q: Now, are you aware of any inaccuracies in the [13] reporting of the York Daily Record or The York
	[14] Dispatch over the last year as it relates to the
	(15) Subject of intelligent design, the board's
PAG AUT 114 PAGE 1	
	ing resolution, or its deliberations?
[17] Q: Have any of them ever shared their religious [18] views with you as it relates to the subject of	MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. Please
ing evolution?	(18) answer.
A 33	[19] A: Could you ask that again. BY MR. HARVEY:
[23] G: Now, I'm sure you're aware that the [22] deliberations of the Dover Area School Board as	[21] Q: Sure. Are you aware sitting here today of any
it relates to the subject of intelligent design	[22] inaccuracies in the reporting of The York
[24] and the biology textbook has created a great	Dispatch or the York Daily Record over the past
	124) year as it relates to the subjects that are at
25) deal of press attention.	253 issue in this lawsuit, the biology curriculum in

William Buckingham January 3, 2005

Page 24

n particular?

2] MR. GILLEN: Objection, foundation.

[3] A: Yes.

[4]

BY MR. HARVEY:

[5] Q: What inaccuracies are you aware of?

A: You're going back over a year, I don't remember by everything.

[8] Q: Completely understand that you wouldn't remember

m everything. Do you remember anything?

[10] A: Yes.

(1) Q: Tell me what you remember that was inaccurate.

A: Well, just recently, I think it was last week,

[13] last week Mr. Maldonaldo put in the newspaper

[14] that I was back from my - where I was and

115] indicated that I wouldn't say where I went

[18] because my attorney told me not to, and that's

[17] not true.

(25)

[18] Q: How about other than that, are you aware of any

[19] other— Can you tell me any other inaccuracies

[20] sitting here today that you remember?

MR. GILLEN: Objection, foundation.

221 A: I know there were various and assorted 221 statements attributed to me that were let's just

[24] say less than accurate.

BY MR. HARVEY:

Page 25

(1) Q: Any that you're aware of right now that you can [2] tell me about?

[3] A: I can just tell you that I know over the course

41 of the year there were things attributed to me

15) that weren't accurate. If you have something

[6] for me to see, I'll look at it and tell you.

[7] Q: We're going to get to that in just a second. I

[8] just want to know you can't sitting here right

m now think of what those things were?

A: Well, it's been a while. Like I told you, I got

[11] tired of reading it. I don't read what they say

(12) anymore. I check the obituaries. I look at the

[13] sports and that's it. I don't care what people

[14] want to say. It's usually nothing relevant

1151 anyway.

(16) Q: Sitting in front of you is a series of exhibits

(17) that we used this morning, and we're going to

[18] use the same ones this afternoon plus maybe some

more. Right now I've got in front of you

201 Deposition Exhibit 5 which is a compendium of

[21] articles from The York Dispatch and the York

1221 Daily Record.

MR. GILLEN: Did you say four or five?

[24] MR. HARVEY: I meant four.

BY MR. HARVEY:

[25] [26]

[23]

Q: I'm not going to ask you to look at this entire

(2) thing because that would take you the rest of

[3] the day, but I am going to ask you to look at

[4] some portions of it.

[5] Now, if you turn to the June the 8th ---

[8] it's in chronological order — York Dispatch,

[7] June the 8th, do you see the headline is Dover

[B] Debates Evolution in Biology Text, Book on hold

Because it Doesn't Address Creationism. That's

[10] The York Dispatch June the 8th?

[11] A: Apparently.

[12] Q: Let me ask you, at or about this time, June the

113) 8th, 2004, was the biology textbook for the

[14] ninth grade on hold because it didn't address

[15] creationism?

[16] A: No.

Q: Was it ever on hold because it didn't address

na creationism?

ısı A: No.

[20] Q: Was it ever on hold?

[21] A: Now we got to play with dates here. At first

the science department wanted a book that was a

2002 model. We later found out there was one

that came out that was dated 2004. So I don't

know which book we're talking about because we

Page 27

[1] put the 2002 on hold to see if we could get the

[2] 2004.

[3] Q: What about in or about June of 2004 of this

μ) year?

A: I don't know what the date was, but.

[6] Q: Do you remember that the school faculty and

[7] administration recommended that the book Biology

[8] by Kenneth Miller be purchased?

89 A: The 2004 model?

10 Q: Yes.

[11] A: Yes.

[12] Q: Do you remember if that decision was put on hold

for any reason by the board?

A; I know at that time we didn't have a full board.

[15] Somebody was on vacation. And I think the

ns thought was to put it on hold until that person

(17) came back.

8] Q: Was that the only reason — only time it was

[19] ever on hold?

A: That was when it was on hold, as I recall.

[21] Q: Was it ever put on hold because of the way it [22] addressed evolution?

A: Because of the way— I don't understand the question.

Q: Well, let me-Let's look at this article right

Tammy Kitzmiller, et al. v. Dover Area School District, et al.

D 00
Page 30
n Biology, because it was laced with Darwinism.
MR. GILLEN: Objection, hearsay.
BY MR. HARVEY:
[4] Q: Did you say that?
A: Not to my knowledge. I expressed a concern.
[6] Q: Who did you express that concern to?
A Tarana Namana
a pulsar in a hand acceptable
A. V
5 Dit has a summer?
8 50 1 X 1
6 37 annual consens shout the biology
text. Am I correct in understanding that's your
[14] testimony?
[15] A: Yes.
[16] Q: You don't remember whether you said that in a
[17] board meeting, correct?
[18] A: No, I don't.
[19] Q: Do you know if you said that to a reporter?
A: Possibly. I don't know, though. When you say
that, you don't mean this, you mean my concern.
Q: What you said. Now, if you look three
paragraphs down in this same article, it says, a
[24] recommendation on the book will come from the
[25] curriculum committee which also includes board
Page 3.
[1] members Sheila Harkins and Casey Brown.
[2] Buckingham said the committee would look for a
3 book that presented both creationism and
μ _l evolution.
[5] MR. GILLEN: Objection, hearsay.
[6] MR. HARVEY: You can have a continuing
n objection on hearsay and relevance. You can
(a) have it to every question I ask.
MR. GILLEN: Okay. But I just want to make
[10] sure I've got a record on the newspaper reports.
[11] MR. HARVEY: Understood. You can have that
[12] continuing objection all day long.
[13] BY MR. HARVEY:
[14] Q: Did you say that?
(15) A: No.
[16] Q: Did you say anything like that?
[17] A: No.
1
[18] Q: Do you have any explanation why this reporter
1
[18] Q: Do you have any explanation why this reporter
[18] Q: Do you have any explanation why this reporter would report this inaccurately?
[18] Q: Do you have any explanation why this reporter would report this inaccurately? [20] A: I'd like to know why. I don't know. It's an problem.
[18] Q: Do you have any explanation why this reporter [19] would report this inaccurately? [20] A: I'd like to know why. I don't know. It's an [21] ongoing problem. [22] Q: Do you ever use the word creationism?
[18] Q: Do you have any explanation why this reporter [19] would report this inaccurately? [20] A: I'd like to know why. I don't know. It's an [21] ongoing problem. [22] Q: Do you ever use the word creationism?

William Buckingham January 3, 2005

DOVE MED OCIOOT DE LA CONTROL	
Page 32*	Page 34
[i] A: At church?	[1] members are looking for a book that teaches
[2] Q: Yeah, sure.	[2] creationism and evolution. Do you see that?
[3] A: Yeah.	[3] A: I see it.
[4] Q: Have you ever used it outside of church?	(4) Q: Did I read that correctly?
s A: I'm 58 years old. I'm sure I did.	[5] A: You read what it says there.
[6] Q: That's very good. I would hope the answer to	[6] Q: Is that true that you and other board members
[7] that was yes. Did you ever use it at any board	m were looking for such a book?
[0] meetings? Did you ever refer to creationism?	[8] A: No.
p) A: Not to my knowledge.	[9] Q: What kind of book were you looking for?
[10] Q: Now, you told us you were concerned about the	[10] A: A book that would give other theories,
biology textbook. You just explained that to us	[11] scientific theories.
12 a minute ago. Was the purchase of the new	[12] Q: Such as?
(13) biology textbook held up because of your	(13) A: You mean a book title?
[14] concern?	[14] Q: No, I'm sorry, such as what other scientific
[15] A: No.	[15] theories?
[16] Q: Was the purchase of a new biology textbook	A: There are a lot of scientific theories. You
in approved at one of the meetings of the board in	know, it's not— You know, whatever theories
(in) June of 2004?	that teachers are interested in teaching, you
[19] A: It was approved, but I'm not sure when.	[19] know, we don't have a problem with.
201 Q: I think it was approved in August.	[20] Q: Right. But you just said you wanted one that
[21] A: Could be.	[21] teaches other scientific theories, and I just
Q: We'll get to that, but I'm sure. Did you vote	[22] want to know what other scientific theories as
pay for it? Did you vote for that?	[23] it relates to this—
[24] A: In August?	A: There's the big bang theory. There's
[25] Q: Yes.	psj intelligent design, whatever.
Page 33	Page 35
iii A: Yeah.	[1] Q: Well, the big bang theory wouldn't be covered in
(2) Q: You voted for the new biology textbook?	the biology textbook, would it?
[3] A: Absolutely. To the best of my knowledge, I did.	[3] A: I don't know.
14 It was always our intent to buy that book.	[4] Q: Any other theories that you wanted covered other
[5] Q: Please turn the page two pages up to the York	is than the big bang or intelligent design?
[8] Daily Record, June 9th, This is another article	(6) A: I don't have any on the top of my head.
[7] from the York Daily Record. And this one says	(7) Q: But I meant back then, not referring to now, but
🙉 third paragraph down, board member William	[8] back then in June when you were considering this
191 Buckingham who sits on the curriculum committee	[9] subject, were there other theories that you
1101 said a book had been under consideration but was	manted considered other than evolution?

A: I see it.

Q: Did I read that correctly?

A: That's what it says.

Q: Is that what you said?

[12] evolution. Do you see that?

A: No. [17]

Q: Did you say anything like that?

A: No. [19]

Q: Next paragraph says, quotes, it's inexcusable to

131 teach from a book that says man descended from

221 apes and monkeys. We want a book that gives

[11] declined because of its one-sided references to

[23] balance to education. Did you say that?

A: Not to my knowledge. [24]

Q: The next one says, Buckingham and other board

A: Any theories that teachers thought plausible to [11] [12] teach, scientific theories.

Q: Do you have any specific ones in mind? [13]

A: Did I then? [14]

Q: Yes. [15]

A: I was interested in the scientific theory of

וויון intelligent design.

Q: Any others other than intelligent design?

A: Any other theory that the teachers thought [19]

plausible to teach, you know, scientific theory.

Q: I guess I want to know do you have anything [21] specific other than intelligent design?

A: I'm not a scientist. I just want the students

[24] to get a well-rounded education scientifically.

Q: Now, the next- If we go to that article, the

Page 36

William Buckingham January 3, 2005

Tammy Kitzmiller, et al. v. Dover Area School District, et al.

Page 38

	•
(1) next paragraph says — I'm sorry, the last	[1] Q: —this paragraph? Okay. Now, you referred to
23 paragraph on the page, the one that carries over	[2] you wanted other theories taught. You just said
13) to the next page says, board president Alan	। हा that, correct?
[4] Bonsell disagreed, saying there were only two	[4] A: Other scientific theories.
is theories, creationism and evolution, that could	[5] Q: Other scientific theories. When you say theory,
[6] possibly be taught. He said as long as both	is what do you mean?
[7] were taught as theories, there would be no	A: Something that's scientifically debatable.
[8] problem for the district. Do you see that?	(a) Q: Do you understand that the theory of evolution
[9] A: I see it.	191 and the word theory as used in that context
[10] Q: Do you ever remember him saying that?	[10] refers to an explanation that is commonly
[11] A: I don't remember him saying that.	[11] accepted and generally accepted in the
[12] Q: Do you remember him saying anything like that?	12 scientific community that explains a wide range
(13) A: No.	[13] of phenomena?
[14] Q: Then if you continue down the next paragraph it	[14] A: No.
[15] says, quotes, have you ever heard of	Q: So that's not what you mean when you say theor
[16] brainwashing, Buckingham asked Pell, if students	[16] COFFECT?
[17] are taught only evolution, it stops becoming	[17] A: That's not what you asked me.
[18] theory and becomes fact, Did you say that?	[18] Q: Fair enough, Next paragraph says, after the
[19] A: Who's Pell?	[19] meeting, Buckingham said all he wants is a book
Q: I think he's a person that's referred to in this	[20] that offers balance between what he said are
gu article. Feel free to just refer to the	[21] Christian view of creationism and evolution.
gzą previous page.	[22] A: Never said it.
A: I did say something like that but in the context	[23] Q: Next he said you said, he said there needn't be
24) that if you teach one thing over and over— I	[24] consideration of the beliefs of Hindus,
gest mean, it can be four and four is seven. If you	[25] Buddhists, Muslims, or other faiths and views.
Page 37	Pe

fically debatable. the theory of evolution in that context s commonly ted in the lains a wide range nean when you say theory, d me. raph says, after the he wants is a book vhat he said are and evolution. e said there needn't be Hindus. aiths and views. Page 35

(1) teach it over and over, it becomes fact to [2] somebody. It was in that context. I wanted B) other theories, other scientific theories, to be (4) presented in the classroom alongside of Darwin's s theory of evolution. Q: So you do recall -- you did make the statement (7) that's reported over there in the paper, the one [8] about brainwashing? A: That's not what I said. MR. GILLEN: Objection to the [10] [13] characterization of his testimony. BY MR. HARVEY: [12] Q: I'm sorry, what did you say? [13] A: Could you repeat what I said. [14] (The court reporter read the referred-to 1151 (16) portion of testimony.) A: I'll stand by that. [17] BY MR. HARVEY: [18] Q: That's what you said at the time. I'm asking [19] 201 you what you said at the time. A: I said something similar, but I won't say I said (21) (22) those words. Q: You said something similar to what is on the [24] page here about brainwashing—

[1] And then this purports to be a direct quote, 12) this country wasn't founded on Muslim beliefs or [3] evolution, close quotes, he said, open quotes, (4) this country was founded on Christianity, and [5] our students should be taught as such, close (6) quotes. Did you say that? A: I said—That goes back to a debate we had on in taking under God out of the Pledge, and the p reason I said that is because the Pledge doesn't ng refer to a specific God. It can be the Hindu [11] God, it can be the Buddhist God, whoever they [12] want it to be. In that context I said something na similar to that. Q: You didn't say it at or about this time, 15 June 9th, as reported? [16] A: No, did not, no. (17) Q: Have you said that more than one time in your [18] life? [19] A: Not that I know of. Q: Well, one of the plaintiffs in this lawsuit, 21) Ms. Eveland, wrote a letter to the editor of the 122) York Sunday News on June the 20th in which she 23) said she was upset that you said, quotes, this pay country wasn't founded on Muslim beliefs or gsj evolution, this country was founded on

A: Yes.

Page 42

Page 43

Tammy Kitzmiller, et al. v. Dover Area School District, et al.

	Page 40		Pag
[1]	Christianity, and our students should be taught	m	A: No.
(2)	• •	[2]	Q: Next paragraph says, all I'm asking for is
(3)	MR. GILLEN: Objection, hearsay to her	[3]	balance, Buckingham said. Did you say that?
[4]	statements, to the letter, and to the newspaper	[4]	
[5]	piece. Go ahead.	[5]	theories along with Darwin's theory of
[6]	MR. HARVEY: Continuing objection granted		evolution, I could have said something like
[7]	again.	1	that.
[8]	A per a series of the control of the control of	[8]	Q: And then the next paragraph says, asked if he
[9]	don't know if she got that from that or where it	[9]	thought this might violate the separation of
{10}	came from, but I'm telling you that was the		church and state, Buckingham called the law,
[11]	context it was used in.		quotes, a myth, close quotes. Did you say that?
[12]	BY MR. HARVEY:	[12]	Talana
[13]	Q: Did you write a letter to the paper in response	[13]	the opinion of the school board. It's my
[14	to Ms. Eveland's letter?	[14]	opinion.That's true.
[15	MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance.	(15)	Q: Do you believe your opinion is correct?
(16	A: Not that I remember. I don't usually give them	[16]	A: I believe it's my opinion. It doesn't have to
[17	fodder.	(17)	be correct.
[18	•	[18]	· • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •
(19	Q: Did you ever respond at all to her letter?	[19]	in your mind correct, I would hope.
(50	MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance.	[20]	•
[21	•	[21]	speculation.
[22		[22]	
[23	•	[23]	
	June the 10th. By the way, did anybody report	[24]	
[25	of to you at the time? Did you see any of this in	[25]	Q: Do you hold opinions that you do not believe to
	Page 41		Pa
ť	the paper at the time, the things that we've	[1]	be correct?

[2] looked at?

A: I stopped reading that stuff in the paper. It [4] got to be- I never thought it would get like

5 this, and I just got tired of looking at it.

[6] Like I say, I would open the paper, read the

[7] obituaries, see how my fighting Phils did, and

e that was about it.

Q: Did anybody come up to you and say in the [10] community, your wife, your friends, anybody come

(11) up to you and say - tell you that these things

[12] are being written in the paper?

A: Not that I recall, no.

Q: Nobody at your church mentioned it to you? [14]

A: Not that I recall. [15]

Q: If you look at the third paragraph of this

[17] article which is in the York Daily Record on

[18] June the 10th, it says, quotes, during this past

[19] Monday night's board meeting, board members Alan

201 Bonsell, Noel Wenrich, and Buckingham spoke

[21] aggressively in favor of having a biology book

(22) that includes theories of creation as part the

[23] text, close quotes. Do you see that?

[24] A: I see it.

Q: Is that true? (25)

A: Do I hold opinions I think might not be correct?

[3] I'm not perfect. As life's evolving, opinions

141 change with time and knowledge.

Q: More or less theory of evolution.

[6] Mr. Buckingham, I don't want to get into your-

A: But you will anyway, right? I'm sorry. I'm

[8] sorry. I was just trying to be funny.

Q: I didn't even hear it. Understand, my purpose

(10) is not to embarrass you here in any way today,

[11] but I have to ask you this, there was a report

[12] in the paper that you were - went to the

[13] hospital earlier in the year for some problems

[14] that you were having with Oxycontin.

A: That's true.

Q: Then there was an editorial in one of these

[17] papers that I would say applauded you for your

[18] forthright manner in which you dealt with that

[19] situation. Were you aware of that?

A: Yes.

Q: Let's take a look at that. It's June the 20th,

[22] York Sunday News. Please take a moment to read

[23] that. Have you had a chance to read that

24) editorial of June the 20th, 2004 in the York

[25] Sunday News?

Tammy Kitzmiller, et al. v. Dover Area School District, et al.

Page 44	Page 46
[1] A: Yes, I have.	11) A: I don't think I did.
[2] Q: Had you read it before today?	Q: Did you read the complaint in this matter?
A: I don't remember reading this.	[3] A: Yes, I did.
[4] Q: Did anybody mention this to you?	[4] Q: It's in there. Did you see it in there?
[5] A: I would have to say no. I remember— I would	[5] A: Yes.
e have to say no.	[6] Q: So you must have known it then, right?
(7) Q: It says here that in addition to applauding you	(7) A: Well, I didn't see this until today. I thought
in for the forthright way in which you dealt with	[8] you meant this.
p your personal issue relating to Oxycontin, it	[9] Q: So that's amazing. Before today you didn't even
[10] says that you had made the following statements,	[10] know that these things were being reported about
[11] quotes, this country wasn't founded on Muslim	[11] you. Is that correct?
beliefs or evolution. This country was founded	A: That's true. That's true.
on Christianity, and our students should be	[13] Q: Now, do you remember there was a board meeting
[14] taught as such, close quotes. And it also says,	[14] on or about June the 7th of— I'm always asking
[15] quotes, 2,000 years ago someone died on a cross,	[15] about—
[16] can't someone take a stand for him, close	[16] A: That sounds right.
[17] quotes. Do you see that?	[17] Q: Do you remember that there were two meetings in
[18] A: Yes, I do.	គ្រ June?
[19] Q: Did you make either of those statements?	ng A: Yes.
[20] A: Not at this time. The this country wasn't	[20] Q: Do you remember what happened at those meetings?
[21] founded on Muslim beliefs or evolution, this	[21] A: No.
221 country was founded on Christianity, I never	[22] Q: Do you remember anything what happened at those
gay said that.	[23] meetings?
[24] Q: You never said that at all.	[24] A: Nope.
[25] A: Not to my knowledge.	[25] Q: Well, please turn to York Dispatch article of
Page 45	Page 4.
Page 45 [1] Q: You never said the statement about Muslim	Page 4. [9] June 15th, 2004.
Mary 11.3 A Common Mary Mary Inc.	[3] June 15th, 2004. [2] A: Okay.
(1) Q: You never said the statement about Muslim	[13] June 15th, 2004. [27] A: Okay. [3] Q: It says here at the top, nearly a hundred Dover
(1) Q: You never said the statement about Muslim (2) beliefs or evolution, you never said that at (3) all. Is that your testimony? (4) A: I don't recall saying that, no.	[13] June 15th, 2004. [27] A: Okay. [3] Q: It says here at the top, nearly a hundred Dover [4] residents and teachers attended last night's
 Q: You never said the statement about Muslim beliefs or evolution, you never said that at all. Is that your testimony? A: I don't recall saying that, no. Q: How about back in 2003 in relation to the Pledge 	[13] June 15th, 2004. [27] A: Okay. [3] Q: It says here at the top, nearly a hundred Dover [4] residents and teachers attended last night's [5] school board meeting to continue debating
(1) Q: You never said the statement about Muslim (2) beliefs or evolution, you never said that at (3) all. Is that your testimony? (4) A: I don't recall saying that, no.	[13] June 15th, 2004. [27] A: Okay. [3] Q: It says here at the top, nearly a hundred Dover [4] residents and teachers attended last night's [5] school board meeting to continue debating [6] whether creationism should be taught alongside
Q: You never said the statement about Muslim a beliefs or evolution, you never said that at all. Is that your testimony? A: I don't recall saying that, no. C: How about back in 2003 in relation to the Pledge of Allegiance, did you say it then? A: I don't think I did.	[13] June 15th, 2004. [27] A: Okay. [3] Q: It says here at the top, nearly a hundred Dover [4] residents and teachers attended last night's [5] school board meeting to continue debating [6] whether creationism should be taught alongside [7] evolution in the high school biology curriculum.
[1] Q: You never said the statement about Muslim [2] beliefs or evolution, you never said that at [3] all. Is that your testimony? [4] A: I don't recall saying that, no. [5] Q: How about back in 2003 in relation to the Pledge [6] of Allegiance, did you say it then? [7] A: I don't think I did. [8] Q: The other one, 2,000 years ago someone died on a	[13] June 15th, 2004. [27] A: Okay. [3] Q: It says here at the top, nearly a hundred Dover [4] residents and teachers attended last night's [5] school board meeting to continue debating [6] whether creationism should be taught alongside [7] evolution in the high school biology curriculum. [8] Do you see that? Do you see where it says that?
Q: You never said the statement about Muslim beliefs or evolution, you never said that at all. Is that your testimony? A: I don't recall saying that, no. C: How about back in 2003 in relation to the Pledge c: of Allegiance, did you say it then? A: I don't think I did. C: The other one, 2,000 years ago someone died on a cross, can't someone take a stand for him, did	[13] June 15th, 2004. [27] A: Okay. [3] Q: It says here at the top, nearly a hundred Dover [4] residents and teachers attended last night's [5] school board meeting to continue debating [6] whether creationism should be taught alongside [7] evolution in the high school biology curriculum. [8] Do you see that? Do you see where it says that? [9] A: I see where it says that.
[1] Q: You never said the statement about Muslim [2] beliefs or evolution, you never said that at [3] all. Is that your testimony? [4] A: I don't recall saying that, no. [5] Q: How about back in 2003 in relation to the Pledge [6] of Allegiance, did you say it then? [7] A: I don't think I did. [9] Q: The other one, 2,000 years ago someone died on a [9] cross, can't someone take a stand for him, did [10] you say that?	[13] June 15th, 2004. [27] A: Okay. [3] Q: It says here at the top, nearly a hundred Dover [4] residents and teachers attended last night's [5] school board meeting to continue debating [6] whether creationism should be taught alongside [7] evolution in the high school biology curriculum. [8] Do you see that? Do you see where it says that? [9] A: I see where it says that. [10] Q: In fact, why don't you take a second and read
[1] Q: You never said the statement about Muslim [2] beliefs or evolution, you never said that at [3] all. Is that your testimony? [4] A: I don't recall saying that, no. [5] Q: How about back in 2003 in relation to the Pledge [6] of Allegiance, did you say it then? [7] A: I don't think I did. [9] Q: The other one, 2,000 years ago someone died on a [9] cross, can't someone take a stand for him, did [10] you say that? [11] A: That goes back to taking it out of the Pledge.	[13] June 15th, 2004. [27] A: Okay. [3] Q: It says here at the top, nearly a hundred Dover [4] residents and teachers attended last night's [5] school board meeting to continue debating [6] whether creationism should be taught alongside [7] evolution in the high school biology curriculum. [8] Do you see that? Do you see where it says that? [9] A: I see where it says that. [10] Q: In fact, why don't you take a second and read [11] that article.
[1] Q: You never said the statement about Muslim [2] beliefs or evolution, you never said that at [3] all. Is that your testimony? [4] A: I don't recall saying that, no. [5] Q: How about back in 2003 in relation to the Pledge [6] of Allegiance, did you say it then? [7] A: I don't think I did. [8] Q: The other one, 2,000 years ago someone died on a [9] cross, can't someone take a stand for him, did [10] you say that? [11] A: That goes back to taking it out of the Pledge. [12] Q: So it's your testimony that you didn't make	[13] June 15th, 2004. [27] A: Okay. [3] Q: It says here at the top, nearly a hundred Dover [4] residents and teachers attended last night's [5] school board meeting to continue debating [6] whether creationism should be taught alongside [7] evolution in the high school biology curriculum. [8] Do you see that? Do you see where it says that? [9] A: I see where it says that. [10] Q: In fact, why don't you take a second and read [11] that article. [12] A: Oh, you want me to read it?
[1] Q: You never said the statement about Muslim [2] beliefs or evolution, you never said that at [3] all. Is that your testimony? [4] A: I don't recall saying that, no. [5] Q: How about back in 2003 in relation to the Pledge [6] of Allegiance, did you say it then? [7] A: I don't think I did. [8] Q: The other one, 2,000 years ago someone died on a [9] cross, can't someone take a stand for him, did [10] you say that? [11] A: That goes back to taking it out of the Pledge. [12] Q: So it's your testimony that you didn't make [13] either of these statements at any time in the	[19] June 15th, 2004. [27] A: Okay. [3] Q: It says here at the top, nearly a hundred Dover [4] residents and teachers attended last night's [5] school board meeting to continue debating [6] whether creationism should be taught alongside [7] evolution in the high school biology curriculum. [8] Do you see that? Do you see where it says that? [10] A: I see where it says that. [10] Q: In fact, why don't you take a second and read [11] that article. [12] A: Oh, you want me to read it? [13] Q: Yes, please, to yourself. Now, do you remember
[1] Q: You never said the statement about Muslim [2] beliefs or evolution, you never said that at [3] all. Is that your testimony? [4] A: I don't recall saying that, no. [5] Q: How about back in 2003 in relation to the Pledge [6] of Allegiance, did you say it then? [7] A: I don't think I did. [8] Q: The other one, 2,000 years ago someone died on a [9] cross, can't someone take a stand for him, did [10] you say that? [11] A: That goes back to taking it out of the Pledge. [12] Q: So it's your testimony that you didn't make [13] either of these statements at any time in the [14] period of June of 2004?	[13] June 15th, 2004. [27] A: Okay. [3] Q: It says here at the top, nearly a hundred Dover [4] residents and teachers attended last night's [5] school board meeting to continue debating [6] whether creationism should be taught alongside [7] evolution in the high school biology curriculum. [8] Do you see that? Do you see where it says that? [19] A: I see where it says that. [10] Q: In fact, why don't you take a second and read [11] that article. [12] A: Oh, you want me to read it? [13] Q: Yes, please, to yourself. Now, do you remember [14] after reading that the June 14th meeting? I'll
[1] Q: You never said the statement about Muslim [2] beliefs or evolution, you never said that at [3] all. Is that your testimony? [4] A: I don't recall saying that, no. [5] Q: How about back in 2003 in relation to the Pledge [6] of Allegiance, did you say it then? [7] A: I don't think I did. [8] Q: The other one, 2,000 years ago someone died on a [9] cross, can't someone take a stand for him, did [10] you say that? [11] A: That goes back to taking it out of the Pledge. [12] Q: So it's your testimony that you didn't make [13] either of these statements at any time in the [14] period of June of 2004? [15] A: That's correct.	[13] June 15th, 2004. [27] A: Okay. [3] Q: It says here at the top, nearly a hundred Dover [4] residents and teachers attended last night's [5] school board meeting to continue debating [6] whether creationism should be taught alongside [7] evolution in the high school biology curriculum. [8] Do you see that? Do you see where it says that? [19] A: I see where it says that. [10] Q: In fact, why don't you take a second and read [11] that article. [12] A: Oh, you want me to read it? [13] Q: Yes, please, to yourself. Now, do you remember [14] after reading that the June 14th meeting? I'll [15] tell you I looked at the calendar, and I know
[1] Q: You never said the statement about Muslim [2] beliefs or evolution, you never said that at [3] all. Is that your testimony? [4] A: I don't recall saying that, no. [5] Q: How about back in 2003 in relation to the Pledge [6] of Allegiance, did you say it then? [7] A: I don't think I did. [9] Q: The other one, 2,000 years ago someone died on a [9] cross, can't someone take a stand for him, did [10] you say that? [11] A: That goes back to taking it out of the Pledge. [12] Q: So it's your testimony that you didn't make [13] either of these statements at any time in the [14] period of June of 2004? [15] A: That's correct. [16] Q: Did it ever come to your attention that the	[13] June 15th, 2004. [27] A: Okay. [3] Q: It says here at the top, nearly a hundred Dover [4] residents and teachers attended last night's [5] school board meeting to continue debating [6] whether creationism should be taught alongside [7] evolution in the high school biology curriculum. [8] Do you see that? Do you see where it says that? [9] A: I see where it says that. [10] Q: In fact, why don't you take a second and read [11] that article. [12] A: Oh, you want me to read it? [13] Q: Yes, please, to yourself. Now, do you remember [14] after reading that the June 14th meeting? I'll [15] tell you I looked at the calendar, and I know [16] that — I believe anyway that the meetings were
[1] Q: You never said the statement about Muslim [2] beliefs or evolution, you never said that at [3] all. Is that your testimony? [4] A: I don't recall saying that, no. [5] Q: How about back in 2003 in relation to the Pledge [6] of Allegiance, did you say it then? [7] A: I don't think I did. [8] Q: The other one, 2,000 years ago someone died on a [9] cross, can't someone take a stand for him, did [10] you say that? [11] A: That goes back to taking it out of the Pledge. [12] Q: So it's your testimony that you didn't make [13] either of these statements at any time in the [14] period of June of 2004? [15] A: That's correct. [18] Q: Did it ever come to your attention that the [17] paper was reporting that you had said these	[13] June 15th, 2004. [27] A: Okay. [3] Q: It says here at the top, nearly a hundred Dover [4] residents and teachers attended last night's [5] school board meeting to continue debating [6] whether creationism should be taught alongside [7] evolution in the high school biology curriculum. [8] Do you see that? Do you see where it says that? [8] A: I see where it says that. [10] Q: In fact, why don't you take a second and read [11] that article. [12] A: Oh, you want me to read it? [13] Q: Yes, please, to yourself. Now, do you remember [14] after reading that the June 14th meeting? I'll [15] tell you I looked at the calendar, and I know [16] that — I believe anyway that the meetings were [17] on June the 17th and June the 14th. Do you
[1] Q: You never said the statement about Muslim [2] beliefs or evolution, you never said that at [3] all. Is that your testimony? [4] A: I don't recall saying that, no. [5] Q: How about back in 2003 in relation to the Pledge [6] of Allegiance, did you say it then? [7] A: I don't think I did. [8] Q: The other one, 2,000 years ago someone died on a [9] cross, can't someone take a stand for him, did [10] you say that? [11] A: That goes back to taking it out of the Pledge. [12] Q: So it's your testimony that you didn't make [13] either of these statements at any time in the [14] period of June of 2004? [15] A: That's correct. [18] Q: Did it ever come to your attention that the [17] paper was reporting that you had said these [18] things in June of 2004?	[13] June 15th, 2004. [27] A: Okay. [3] Q: It says here at the top, nearly a hundred Dover [4] residents and teachers attended last night's [5] school board meeting to continue debating [6] whether creationism should be taught alongside [7] evolution in the high school biology curriculum. [8] Do you see that? Do you see where it says that? [9] A: I see where it says that. [10] Q: In fact, why don't you take a second and read [11] that article. [12] A: Oh, you want me to read it? [13] Q: Yes, please, to yourself. Now, do you remember [14] after reading that the June 14th meeting? I'll [15] tell you I looked at the calendar, and I know [16] that — I believe anyway that the meetings were [17] on June the 17th and June the 14th. Do you [18] remember anything about that June 14th meeting?
[1] Q: You never said the statement about Muslim [2] beliefs or evolution, you never said that at [3] all. Is that your testimony? [4] A: I don't recall saying that, no. [5] Q: How about back in 2003 in relation to the Pledge [6] of Allegiance, did you say it then? [7] A: I don't think I did. [8] Q: The other one, 2,000 years ago someone died on a [9] cross, can't someone take a stand for him, did [10] you say that? [11] A: That goes back to taking it out of the Pledge. [12] Q: So it's your testimony that you didn't make [13] either of these statements at any time in the [14] period of June of 2004? [15] A: That's correct. [18] Q: Did it ever come to your attention that the [17] paper was reporting that you had said these [18] things in June of 2004? [19] A: Not that I recall.	[19] June 15th, 2004. [27] A: Okay. [3] Q: It says here at the top, nearly a hundred Dover [4] residents and teachers attended last night's [5] school board meeting to continue debating [6] whether creationism should be taught alongside [7] evolution in the high school biology curriculum. [8] Do you see that? Do you see where it says that? [9] A: I see where it says that. [10] Q: In fact, why don't you take a second and read [11] that article. [12] A: Oh, you want me to read it? [13] Q: Yes, please, to yourself. Now, do you remember [14] after reading that the June 14th meeting? I'll [15] tell you I looked at the calendar, and I know [16] that — I believe anyway that the meetings were [17] on June the 17th and June the 14th. Do you [18] remember anything about that June 14th meeting? [19] A: To sit here and say do I remember it, no.
[1] Q: You never said the statement about Muslim [2] beliefs or evolution, you never said that at [3] all. Is that your testimony? [4] A: I don't recall saying that, no. [5] Q: How about back in 2003 in relation to the Pledge [6] of Allegiance, did you say it then? [7] A: I don't think I did. [8] Q: The other one, 2,000 years ago someone died on a [9] cross, can't someone take a stand for him, did [10] you say that? [11] A: That goes back to taking it out of the Pledge. [12] Q: So it's your testimony that you didn't make [13] either of these statements at any time in the [14] period of June of 2004? [15] A: That's correct. [16] Q: Did it ever come to your attention that the [17] paper was reporting that you had said these [18] things in June of 2004? [19] A: Not that I recall. [20] Q: So you were totally unaware— When did you	[13] June 15th, 2004. [27] A: Okay. [3] Q: It says here at the top, nearly a hundred Dover [4] residents and teachers attended last night's [5] school board meeting to continue debating [6] whether creationism should be taught alongside [7] evolution in the high school biology curriculum. [8] Do you see that? Do you see where it says that? [19] A: I see where it says that. [10] Q: In fact, why don't you take a second and read [11] that article. [12] A: Oh, you want me to read it? [13] Q: Yes, please, to yourself. Now, do you remember [14] after reading that the June 14th meeting? I'll [15] tell you I looked at the calendar, and I know [16] that — I believe anyway that the meetings were [17] on June the 17th and June the 14th. Do you [18] remember anything about that June 14th meeting? [19] A: To sit here and say do I remember it, no. [20] Q: Do you remember a meeting at which a hundred
Q: You never said the statement about Muslim beliefs or evolution, you never said that at sail. Is that your testimony? A: I don't recall saying that, no. Q: How about back in 2003 in relation to the Pledge of Allegiance, did you say it then? A: I don't think I did. Q: The other one, 2,000 years ago someone died on a Q: The other one, 2,000 years ago someone died on a Q: The other one take a stand for him, did q: you say that? 11	[13] June 15th, 2004. [27] A: Okay. [3] Q: It says here at the top, nearly a hundred Dover [4] residents and teachers attended last night's [5] school board meeting to continue debating [6] whether creationism should be taught alongside [7] evolution in the high school biology curriculum. [8] Do you see that? Do you see where it says that? [9] A: I see where it says that. [10] Q: In fact, why don't you take a second and read [11] that article. [12] A: Oh, you want me to read it? [13] Q: Yes, please, to yourself. Now, do you remember [14] after reading that the June 14th meeting? I'll [15] tell you I looked at the calendar, and I know [16] that — I believe anyway that the meetings were [17] on June the 17th and June the 14th. Do you [18] remember anything about that June 14th meeting? [19] A: To sit here and say do I remember it, no. [20] Q: Do you remember a meeting at which a hundred [21] people showed up?
Q: You never said the statement about Muslim beliefs or evolution, you never said that at sail. Is that your testimony? A: I don't recall saying that, no. Q: How about back in 2003 in relation to the Pledge of Allegiance, did you say it then? A: I don't think I did. Q: The other one, 2,000 years ago someone died on a oross, can't someone take a stand for him, did oyou say that? A: That goes back to taking it out of the Pledge. o: So it's your testimony that you didn't make oi either of these statements at any time in the or of June of 2004? o: A: That's correct. o: Did it ever come to your attention that the or	[13] June 15th, 2004. [27] A: Okay. [3] Q: It says here at the top, nearly a hundred Dover [4] residents and teachers attended last night's [5] school board meeting to continue debating [6] whether creationism should be taught alongside [7] evolution in the high school biology curriculum. [8] Do you see that? Do you see where it says that? [8] A: I see where it says that. [10] Q: In fact, why don't you take a second and read [11] that article. [12] A: Oh, you want me to read it? [13] Q: Yes, please, to yourself. Now, do you remember [14] after reading that the June 14th meeting? I'll [15] tell you I looked at the calendar, and I know [16] that — I believe anyway that the meetings were [17] on June the 17th and June the 14th. Do you [18] remember anything about that June 14th meeting? [19] A: To sit here and say do I remember it, no. [20] Q: Do you remember a meeting at which a hundred [21] people showed up? [22] A: We've had several meetings where a good many
Q: You never said the statement about Muslim beliefs or evolution, you never said that at sail. Is that your testimony? A: I don't recall saying that, no. Q: How about back in 2003 in relation to the Pledge of Allegiance, did you say it then? A: I don't think I did. Q: The other one, 2,000 years ago someone died on a pi cross, can't someone take a stand for him, did oyou say that? A: That goes back to taking it out of the Pledge. Q: So it's your testimony that you didn't make oither of these statements at any time in the or of June of 2004? A: That's correct. O: Did it ever come to your attention that the or of paper was reporting that you had said these or	[19] June 15th, 2004. [27] A: Okay. [3] Q: It says here at the top, nearly a hundred Dover [4] residents and teachers attended last night's [5] school board meeting to continue debating [6] whether creationism should be taught alongside [7] evolution in the high school biology curriculum. [8] Do you see that? Do you see where it says that? [9] A: I see where it says that. [10] Q: In fact, why don't you take a second and read [11] that article. [12] A: Oh, you want me to read it? [13] Q: Yes, please, to yourself. Now, do you remember [14] after reading that the June 14th meeting? I'll [15] tell you I looked at the calendar, and I know [16] that — I believe anyway that the meetings were [17] on June the 17th and June the 14th. Do you [18] remember anything about that June 14th meeting? [19] A: To sit here and say do I remember it, no. [20] Q: Do you remember a meeting at which a hundred [21] people showed up? [22] A: We've had several meetings where a good many [23] people showed up.
Q: You never said the statement about Muslim beliefs or evolution, you never said that at sail. Is that your testimony? A: I don't recall saying that, no. Q: How about back in 2003 in relation to the Pledge of Allegiance, did you say it then? A: I don't think I did. Q: The other one, 2,000 years ago someone died on a oross, can't someone take a stand for him, did oyou say that? A: That goes back to taking it out of the Pledge. o: So it's your testimony that you didn't make oi either of these statements at any time in the or of June of 2004? o: A: That's correct. o: Did it ever come to your attention that the or	[13] June 15th, 2004. [27] A: Okay. [3] Q: It says here at the top, nearly a hundred Dover [4] residents and teachers attended last night's [5] school board meeting to continue debating [6] whether creationism should be taught alongside [7] evolution in the high school biology curriculum. [8] Do you see that? Do you see where it says that? [8] A: I see where it says that. [10] Q: In fact, why don't you take a second and read [11] that article. [12] A: Oh, you want me to read it? [13] Q: Yes, please, to yourself. Now, do you remember [14] after reading that the June 14th meeting? I'll [15] tell you I looked at the calendar, and I know [16] that — I believe anyway that the meetings were [17] on June the 17th and June the 14th. Do you [18] remember anything about that June 14th meeting? [19] A: To sit here and say do I remember it, no. [20] Q: Do you remember a meeting at which a hundred [21] people showed up? [22] A: We've had several meetings where a good many

Tammy Kitzmiller, et al. v. Dover Area School District, et al.

Page 52	Page 54 n A: I don't know if she did or not.
(1) Q: This next one says, his remarks were echoed by (2) his wife, Charlotte Buckingham, who said that	a re a complete de la
teaching evolution was in direct opposition to	(2) Q: If you turn the page, there's another article of (3) the same subject. It's the York Daily Record of
••	l "
[4] God's teaching and that the people of Dover	[4] June the 15th.
[5] could not in good conscience allow the district	[5] A: Okay.
(5) to teach anything but creationism. Do you see	[6] Q: The third paragraph down it says that — it says
[7] that?	[7] that you said that, quotes, nowhere in the
[8] A: I see it.	[8] Constitution does it call for separation of
[9] Q: Do you remember did she say that at the meeting?	[9] church and state, close quotes. And my question
[10] MR. GILLEN: Objection, foundation,	[10] is, did you say that?
[13] characterization of what the passage purports to	[11] A: No.
(12) demonstrate, but go ahead.	[12] Q: Two paragraphs down it said, quotes, Buckingham
[13] A: I would say she said something similar to that.	[13] said while growing up his generation prayed and
[14] I don't know that it was those words.	[14] read from the Bible during school. Then he
[15] BY MR. HARVEY:	[15] said, liberals in, quotes, black robes, close
(16) Q: Now, if you go down to the second paragraph up	[16] quotes, were taking away the rights of
177 from the bottom, it says, Assistant	[17] Christians, close quotes. Did you say that?
[18] Superintendent Michael Baksa said the curriculum	(18) A: I remember saying something like that while we
(19) committee made up of Brown, Buckingham, and	[19] were growing up my generation prayed and read
[20] Sheila Harkins is scheduled to meet tomorrow to	[20] from the Bible and I don't remember it hurting
[21] look for a book that will make everyone happy.	21] anyone. I don't 22 Q: But you didn't say anything about liberals in
[22] Do you see that?	22 G: But you didn't say anything about liberals in 23 black robes taking away the rights of Christians
[23] A: Yes. [24] Q: This was June the 15th. That's suggesting that	[24] or did you?
[25] there was to be a meeting on June the 16th. Was	a v t t l l l l l l l l l l l l l l l l l
Page 53	Page 5.
-	a a decided the second recommends from the
[1] there a meeting of the curriculum committee on [2] June the 16th?	[1] G: Further on down, the second paragraph from the [2] bottom it says, but in reference to its teaching
B. V. J 1. 1	of Darwinism he said, quotes, I challenge you,
O. C. ult users with and	[4] the audience, to trace your roots to the monkey
A. T	is you came from, close quotes. My question is,
O. A. Ali	es did you say that?
(c) Creationism by any of the board members?	7. A: I might have.
(8) A: I can't remember the meeting.	B! Q: I missed one. Two paragraphs up is the quote,
Q: Well, we just—You said you did remember your	2,000 years ago someone died on a cross, he
[10] wife saying something along the lines—	[10] said, can't someone take a stand for him.
[11] A: Oh, I thought you were talking about the next	Again, not something you recall saying?
jiaj day.	A: I didn't say it then.
[13] Q: Apologize. We're back to the board meeting now.	MR. GILLEN: Objection to the
[14] Do you remember anybody at that board meeting on	[14] characterization of his testimony. Go ahead.
[15] the board saying anything about creationism?	[15] BY MR. HARVEY:
[16] A: They could have said something to the effect	[15] Q: That's good, maybe a clarification. I can't
that we're not teaching creationism. I don't	remember, is it your testimony that you remember
is know.	[18] you didn't say that or you don't remember saying
[19] Q: So you don't remember anybody saying anything	[19] that?
20) about creationism?	[20] A: I didn't say it.
21) A: No.	[21] Q: Understood. Then if you turn the page still on
[22] Q: In other words, I'm correct?	[22] this June the 15th article of the York Daily
[23] A: You're correct.	Record it said, this is the fourth paragraph,
[24] Q: Do you believe that your wife used the word	[24] quotes, also during public comments Buckingham's
orestispicm?	and write Charlotte Buckingham armed that

ps) creationism?

[25] wife, Charlotte Buckingham, argued that

William Buckingham January 3, 2005

Page 58

Page 56	Page 5
ey evolution teaches nothing but lies. After	(1) A: Because he was the president of the board at
[2] quoting several verses from the book of Genesis	g that time, and I just deduced from that that.
[8] in the Bible, she asked how can we allow	[3] Q: Have you read Of Pandas and People?
ы anything else to be taught in our schools.	A: I glanced through it.
During her time, she repeated gospel verses	[5] Q: How much time did you spend glancing through it?
ig telling people how to become born-again	isi A: A day, maybe two.
77 Christians and said evolution was in direct	[7] Q: Can you tell me what you can remember from the
[8] violation of the teachings of the Bible. Do you	B book?
m remember your wife saying those things that are	[9] A: I looked at that book a long time ago and, no, I
[10] attributed to her there?	no can't.
[11] A: I know she got up and talked. I don't	(11) Q: When was it that you glanced through it?
12 remember I can't tell you exactly what she	A: It was a couple months before we got them.
pay said. I really can't.	[13] Q: Where did you get a copy of it?
[14] Q: Do you remember her quoting from the Bible?	114 A: I ordered one.
[15] A: No. I'm not saying she didn't. I'm just saying	ps Q: From where?
nes I don't remember.	[16] A: You know, I don't even know. It was over the
[17] Q: Then a little bit further down three more	[17] computer. I think Amazon.com maybe. I know
[18] paragraphs it says, during the meeting,	[18] there were scientific theories in there, but to
[19] Buckingham told those in attendance that he had	[19] recall what the theories were, no, I don't.
go, been asked to tone down his Christian remarks,	[20] Q: It discusses intelligent design primarily,
[21] quotes, but I must be who I am and not	[21] doesn't it?
politically correct, he said, close quotes. Did	A: I guess that would be a fair characterization,
[23] you say that?	scientifically discussing intelligent design.
[24] A: Not all of it.	[24] Q: Were you ever at a board meeting where someone
[25] Q: What part did you say?	[25] asked who donated the book to the school, in
Page 5	7 Page 5

A: What I said was I must be who I am and I'm not 2) politically correct.

Q: You didn't say anything about being asked to

[4] tone down your Christian remarks?

A: Not to my knowledge. And I think I must be who

[6] I am and not politically correct was in response

[7] to something somebody said to me. That was an

[8] answer.And I don't remember what led to that.

Q: The school district received a number of copies

ing of the book Of Pandas and People, correct?

Q: Do you know how many copies? [12]

A: I've been told there were 60. I haven't seen

(14) them.

Q: Do you know where that came from, who donated [15]

[16] them?

A: No, I don't. 1171

Q: You have no idea? [18]

A: I have thoughts, but I don't know. [19]

Q: What are your thoughts? [20]

A: I think it could have a tie to Alan Bonsell who

was board president at that time.

Q: Why do you think— I know you're not saying it

(24) was, but why do you think it might have ties to

psj Mr. Bonsell?

Page 59

[1] fact, Larry Snook, a former board member, asking [2] who donated it?

A: I think he expressed a wonder type thing over

[4] where they came from I don't think-I don't

is remember anybody asking directly where they came

is from.

Q: Were you curious to know where it came from? 7

A: I know they came from someone in the public

[9] sector, I know we didn't use taxpayer funds to

(10) pay for it.

Q: Did you ask where it came from?

A: No. [12]

Q: Why didn't you ask?

A: Didn't want to know. [14]

Q: Why didn't you want to know?

A: What purpose would it serve?

Q: Well, because you're a board member and the [17]

[18] school district is part of your responsibility

[18] as a board member, and maybe knowing where these

[20] books came from would be something that you

121) should know.

A: No. I think it was a wonderful gesture, and I

233 didn't concern myself with where they came from.

Q: What is intelligent design? Can you describe it

gg for me?

Tammy Kitzmiller, et al. v. Dover Area School District, et al.

Dam 60	Page 62
Page 60	A very beatless using theory now in the
A: It's a scientific theory relative to the	[2] same way that you defined it earlier in the
(2) complexities of life.	1 ' ·
MR. HARVEY: Can you read that back. I'm	[3] deposition.
(4) sorry, I didn't get that.	[4] A: Okay.
(The court reporter read back the previous	(5) Q: Just refresh my recollection, how did you use
[6] answer.)	is) the term theory?
BY MR. HARVEY:	A: Can you tell me how I defined it?
[8] Q: What does the scientific theory state or hold or	(8) Q: No way she's going to be able to go back.
py say?	[9] A: I don't remember what I said.
(10) A: I'm sorry, I didn't—There's noise out there.	[10] Q: I think you said something about something
[11] Q: What does this scientific theory of intelligent	[11] that's not proven.
[12] design according to you what does it stand for?	MR. GILLEN: Something scientifically
(13) A: It could come from a tiny amoeba that generated	[13] debatable is what my notes reflect, Stephen.
[14] a process whereby complex things evolved.	[14] A: I'll stand by that.
[15] MR. HARVEY: I'm sorry, could you read that	[15] BY MR. HARVEY:
us back.	[16] Q: So when we say— I'm using it the way you used
(The court reporter read back the previous	it. So my question is, how is intelligent
[18] answer.)	(18) design different from evolution, if at all?
[19] BY MR. HARVEY:	[19] A: They're different theories in that some
[20] Q: What could come from a tiny amoeba?	[20] scientists believe that— We're going back over
[21] A: I'm not a scientist.	121) the same ground, I think. Some scientists
[22] Q: I'm just trying to understand so we can have a	per believe that it could be tiny amoeba again —
1234 working understanding here of what intelligent	[23] I'll go back there — generated a process where
1241 design is if we can. Do you have an	the complexities of life occurred, not as random
25] understanding in very simple terms of what	ing Pil say as what the process of evolution Would
(25) Mider standing in very shippe terms of white	[25] I'll say as what the process of evolution would
Page 61	Page 6.
	Page 6.
Page 61	Page 6. [1] dictate. [2] Q: I'm still— Maybe I'm confused because I had my
Page 61 [1] intelligent design stands for? What does it [2] teach? [3] A: Other than what I expressed, that's—	Page 6. [1] dictate. [2] Q: I'm still— Maybe I'm confused because I had my [3] own idea of what it meant because I just glanced
Page 61 [1] intelligent design stands for? What does it [2] teach? [3] A: Other than what I expressed, that's— [4] Scientists, a lot of scientists— Don't ask me	Page 6. [3] Q: I'm still— Maybe I'm confused because I had my [3] own idea of what it meant because I just glanced [4] at Of Pandas and People. But let me just tell
Page 61 [1] intelligent design stands for? What does it [2] teach? [3] A: Other than what I expressed, that's— [4] Scientists, a lot of scientists— Don't ask me [5] the names. I can't tell you where it came from.	Page 6. [9] dictate. [2] Q: I'm still— Maybe I'm confused because I had my [9] own idea of what it meant because I just glanced [4] at Of Pandas and People. But let me just tell [5] you a few things that I was under the impression
Page 61 [1] intelligent design stands for? What does it [2] teach? [3] A: Other than what I expressed, that's— [4] Scientists, a lot of scientists— Don't ask me [5] the names. I can't tell you where it came from. [6] A lot of scientists believe that back through	Page 6. [9] dictate. [2] Q: I'm still— Maybe I'm confused because I had my [9] own idea of what it meant because I just glanced [4] at Of Pandas and People. But let me just tell [9] you a few things that I was under the impression [6] that intelligent design, some ideas that it
Page 61 [1] intelligent design stands for? What does it [2] teach? [3] A: Other than what I expressed, that's— [4] Scientists, a lot of scientists— Don't ask me [5] the names. I can't tell you where it came from. [6] A lot of scientists believe that back through [7] time, something, molecules, amoeba, whatever,	Page 6. 1) dictate. 2 Q: I'm still— Maybe I'm confused because I had my 3) own idea of what it meant because I just glanced 4) at Of Pandas and People. But let me just tell 5) you a few things that I was under the impression 6) that intelligent design, some ideas that it 7) advanced, and you can tell me whether you
Page 61 [1] intelligent design stands for? What does it [2] teach? [3] A: Other than what I expressed, that's— [4] Scientists, a lot of scientists— Don't ask me [5] the names. I can't tell you where it came from. [6] A lot of scientists believe that back through	Page 6. [1] dictate. [2] Q: I'm still— Maybe I'm confused because I had my [3] own idea of what it meant because I just glanced [4] at Of Pandas and People. But let me just tell [5] you a few things that I was under the impression [6] that intelligent design, some ideas that it [7] advanced, and you can tell me whether you [8] understand me to be correct or not.
Page 61 [1] intelligent design stands for? What does it [2] teach? [3] A: Other than what I expressed, that's— [4] Scientists, a lot of scientists— Don't ask me [5] the names. I can't tell you where it came from. [6] A lot of scientists believe that back through [7] time, something, molecules, amoeba, whatever, [8] evolved into the complexities of life we have [9] now.	Page 6. 1) dictate. 2) Q: I'm still— Maybe I'm confused because I had my 3) own idea of what it meant because I just glanced 4) at Of Pandas and People. But let me just tell 5) you a few things that I was under the impression 6) that intelligent design, some ideas that it 7) advanced, and you can tell me whether you 8) understand me to be correct or not. 9) One, I understood that intelligent design
Page 61 [1] intelligent design stands for? What does it [2] teach? [3] A: Other than what I expressed, that's— [4] Scientists, a lot of scientists— Don't ask me [5] the names. I can't tell you where it came from. [6] A lot of scientists believe that back through [7] time, something, molecules, amoeba, whatever, [8] evolved into the complexities of life we have [9] now. [10] Q: That's the theory of intelligent design?	Page 6. [1] dictate. [2] Q: I'm still— Maybe I'm confused because I had my [3] own idea of what it meant because I just glanced [4] at Of Pandas and People. But let me just tell [5] you a few things that I was under the impression [6] that intelligent design, some ideas that it [7] advanced, and you can tell me whether you [8] understand me to be correct or not. [9] One, I understood that intelligent design [10] said that life and living things were created or
Page 61 [1] intelligent design stands for? What does it [2] teach? [3] A: Other than what I expressed, that's— [4] Scientists, a lot of scientists— Don't ask me [5] the names. I can't tell you where it came from. [6] A lot of scientists believe that back through [7] time, something, molecules, amoeba, whatever, [8] evolved into the complexities of life we have [9] now. [10] Q: That's the theory of intelligent design? [11] A: You asked me my understanding of it. I'm not a	Page 6. [1] dictate. [2] Q: I'm still— Maybe I'm confused because I had my [3] own idea of what it meant because I just glanced [4] at Of Pandas and People. But let me just tell [5] you a few things that I was under the impression [6] that intelligent design, some ideas that it [7] advanced, and you can tell me whether you [8] understand me to be correct or not. [9] One, I understood that intelligent design [10] said that life and living things were created or [11] begun by some intelligent designer, some
Page 61 [1] intelligent design stands for? What does it [2] teach? [3] A: Other than what I expressed, that's— [4] Scientists, a lot of scientists— Don't ask me [5] the names. I can't tell you where it came from. [6] A lot of scientists believe that back through [7] time, something, molecules, amoeba, whatever, [8] evolved into the complexities of life we have [9] now. [10] Q: That's the theory of intelligent design?	Page 6. [1] dictate. [2] Q: I'm still— Maybe I'm confused because I had my [3] own idea of what it meant because I just glanced [4] at Of Pandas and People. But let me just tell [5] you a few things that I was under the impression [6] that intelligent design, some ideas that it [7] advanced, and you can tell me whether you [8] understand me to be correct or not. [9] One, I understood that intelligent design [10] said that life and living things were created or
Page 61 [1] intelligent design stands for? What does it [2] teach? [3] A: Other than what I expressed, that's— [4] Scientists, a lot of scientists— Don't ask me [5] the names. I can't tell you where it came from. [6] A lot of scientists believe that back through [7] time, something, molecules, amoeba, whatever, [8] evolved into the complexities of life we have [9] now. [10] Q: That's the theory of intelligent design? [11] A: You asked me my understanding of it. I'm not a [12] scientist. I can't go into detail and debate [13] you on it.	Page 6. 1) dictate. 2 Q: I'm still— Maybe I'm confused because I had my 3) own idea of what it meant because I just glanced 4) at Of Pandas and People. But let me just tell 5) you a few things that I was under the impression 6) that intelligent design, some ideas that it 7) advanced, and you can tell me whether you 8) understand me to be correct or not. 9) One, I understood that intelligent design 10) said that life and living things were created or 11) begun by some intelligent designer, some 12) intelligent being. Is that your understanding? 13) A: No.
Page 61 [1] intelligent design stands for? What does it [2] teach? [3] A: Other than what I expressed, that's— [4] Scientists, a lot of scientists— Don't ask me [5] the names. I can't tell you where it came from. [6] A lot of scientists believe that back through [7] time, something, molecules, amoeba, whatever, [8] evolved into the complexities of life we have [9] now. [10] Q: That's the theory of intelligent design? [11] A: You asked me my understanding of it. I'm not a [12] scientist. I can't go into detail and debate [13] you on it. [14] Q: I don't want you to debate me on it. I don't	Page 6. 1) dictate. 2 Q: I'm still— Maybe I'm confused because I had my 3) own idea of what it meant because I just glanced 4) at Of Pandas and People. But let me just tell 5) you a few things that I was under the impression 6) that intelligent design, some ideas that it 7) advanced, and you can tell me whether you 8) understand me to be correct or not. 9) One, I understood that intelligent design 10) said that life and living things were created or 11) begun by some intelligent designer, some 12) intelligent being. Is that your understanding? 13) A: No. 14) Q: Do you have any understanding like that?
Page 61 [1] intelligent design stands for? What does it [2] teach? [3] A: Other than what I expressed, that's— [4] Scientists, a lot of scientists— Don't ask me [5] the names. I can't tell you where it came from. [6] A lot of scientists believe that back through [7] time, something, molecules, amoeba, whatever, [8] evolved into the complexities of life we have [9] now. [10] Q: That's the theory of intelligent design? [11] A: You asked me my understanding of it. I'm not a [12] scientist. I can't go into detail and debate [13] you on it. [14] Q: I don't want you to debate me on it. I don't [15] want you to debate anybody on it.	Page 6. [1] dictate. [2] Q: I'm still— Maybe I'm confused because I had my [3] own idea of what it meant because I just glanced [4] at Of Pandas and People. But let me just tell [5] you a few things that I was under the impression [6] that intelligent design, some ideas that it [7] advanced, and you can tell me whether you [8] understand me to be correct or not. [9] One, I understood that intelligent design [10] said that life and living things were created or [11] begun by some intelligent designer, some [12] intelligent being. Is that your understanding? [13] A: No. [14] Q: Do you have any understanding like that? [15] A: No. Do you suppose we could soon take a break?
Page 61 [1] intelligent design stands for? What does it [2] teach? [3] A: Other than what I expressed, that's— [4] Scientists, a lot of scientists— Don't ask me [5] the names. I can't tell you where it came from. [6] A lot of scientists believe that back through [7] time, something, molecules, amoeba, whatever, [8] evolved into the complexities of life we have [9] now. [10] Q: That's the theory of intelligent design? [11] A: You asked me my understanding of it. I'm not a [12] scientist. I can't go into detail and debate [13] you on it. [14] Q: I don't want you to debate me on it. I don't [15] want you to debate anybody on it. [16] A: It's a scientific theory.	Page 6. [1] dictate. [2] Q: I'm still— Maybe I'm confused because I had my [3] own idea of what it meant because I just glanced [4] at Of Pandas and People. But let me just tell [5] you a few things that I was under the impression [6] that intelligent design, some ideas that it [7] advanced, and you can tell me whether you [8] understand me to be correct or not. [9] One, I understood that intelligent design [10] said that life and living things were created or [11] begun by some intelligent designer, some [12] intelligent being. Is that your understanding? [13] A: No. [14] Q: Do you have any understanding like that? [15] A: No. Do you suppose we could soon take a break? [16] Q: Sure.
Page 61 [1] intelligent design stands for? What does it [2] teach? [3] A: Other than what I expressed, that's— [4] Scientists, a lot of scientists— Don't ask me [5] the names. I can't tell you where it came from. [6] A lot of scientists believe that back through [7] time, something, molecules, amoeba, whatever, [8] evolved into the complexities of life we have [9] now. [10] Q: That's the theory of intelligent design? [11] A: You asked me my understanding of it. I'm not a [12] scientist. I can't go into detail and debate [13] you on it. [14] Q: I don't want you to debate me on it. I don't [15] want you to debate anybody on it.	Page 6. [1] dictate. [2] Q: I'm still— Maybe I'm confused because I had my [3] own idea of what it meant because I just glanced [4] at Of Pandas and People. But let me just tell [5] you a few things that I was under the impression [6] that intelligent design, some ideas that it [7] advanced, and you can tell me whether you [8] understand me to be correct or not. [9] One, I understood that intelligent design [10] said that life and living things were created or [11] begun by some intelligent designer, some [12] intelligent being. Is that your understanding? [13] A: No. [14] Q: Do you have any understanding like that? [15] A: No. Do you suppose we could soon take a break? [16] Q: Sure. [17] (Recess taken)
Page 61 [1] intelligent design stands for? What does it [2] teach? [3] A: Other than what I expressed, that's— [4] Scientists, a lot of scientists— Don't ask me [5] the names. I can't tell you where it came from. [6] A lot of scientists believe that back through [7] time, something, molecules, amoeba, whatever, [8] evolved into the complexities of life we have [9] now. [10] Q: That's the theory of intelligent design? [11] A: You asked me my understanding of it. I'm not a [12] scientist. I can't go into detail and debate [13] you on it. [14] Q: I don't want you to debate me on it. I don't [15] want you to debate anybody on it. [16] A: It's a scientific theory. [17] Q: How is it different from evolution to your [18] understanding?	Page 6. [1] dictate. [2] Q: I'm still— Maybe I'm confused because I had my [3] own idea of what it meant because I just glanced [4] at Of Pandas and People. But let me just tell [5] you a few things that I was under the impression [6] that intelligent design, some ideas that it [7] advanced, and you can tell me whether you [8] understand me to be correct or not. [9] One, I understood that intelligent design [10] said that life and living things were created or [11] begun by some intelligent designer, some [12] intelligent being. Is that your understanding? [13] A: No. [14] Q: Do you have any understanding like that? [15] A: No. Do you suppose we could soon take a break? [16] (Recess taken) [18] BY MR. HARVEY:
Page 61 [1] intelligent design stands for? What does it [2] teach? [3] A: Other than what I expressed, that's— [4] Scientists, a lot of scientists— Don't ask me [5] the names. I can't tell you where it came from. [6] A lot of scientists believe that back through [7] time, something, molecules, amoeba, whatever, [8] evolved into the complexities of life we have [9] now. [10] Q: That's the theory of intelligent design? [11] A: You asked me my understanding of it. I'm not a [12] scientist. I can't go into detail and debate [13] you on it. [14] Q: I don't want you to debate me on it. I don't [15] want you to debate anybody on it. [16] A: It's a scientific theory. [17] Q: How is it different from evolution to your [18] understanding? [19] A: I don't understand the question.	Page 6. 1) dictate. 2 Q: I'm still— Maybe I'm confused because I had my 3) own idea of what it meant because I just glanced 4) at Of Pandas and People. But let me just tell 5) you a few things that I was under the impression 6) that intelligent design, some ideas that it 7) advanced, and you can tell me whether you 8) understand me to be correct or not. 9) One, I understood that intelligent design 10) said that life and living things were created or 11) begun by some intelligent designer, some 12) intelligent being. Is that your understanding? 13) A: No. 14) Q: Do you have any understanding like that? 15) A: No. Do you suppose we could soon take a break? 16) Q: Sure. 17) (Recess taken) 18) BY MR. HARVEY: 19) Q: Mr. Buckingham, does intelligent design teach
Page 61 [1] intelligent design stands for? What does it [2] teach? [3] A: Other than what I expressed, that's— [4] Scientists, a lot of scientists— Don't ask me [5] the names. I can't tell you where it came from. [6] A lot of scientists believe that back through [7] time, something, molecules, amoeba, whatever, [8] evolved into the complexities of life we have [9] now. [10] Q: That's the theory of intelligent design? [11] A: You asked me my understanding of it. I'm not a [12] scientist. I can't go into detail and debate [13] you on it. [14] Q: I don't want you to debate me on it. I don't [15] want you to debate anybody on it. [16] A: It's a scientific theory. [17] Q: How is it different from evolution to your [18] understanding? [19] A: I don't understand the question. [20] Q: Do you understand the theory of intelligent	Page 6. 1) dictate. 2) Q: I'm still— Maybe I'm confused because I had my 3) own idea of what it meant because I just glanced 4) at Of Pandas and People. But let me just tell 5) you a few things that I was under the impression 6) that intelligent design, some ideas that it 7) advanced, and you can tell me whether you 8) understand me to be correct or not. 9) One, I understood that intelligent design 10) said that life and living things were created or 11) begun by some intelligent designer, some 12) intelligent being. Is that your understanding? 13) A: No. 14) Q: Do you have any understanding like that? 15) A: No. Do you suppose we could soon take a break? 16) Q: Sure. 17) (Recess taken) 18) BY MR. HARVEY: 19) Q: Mr. Buckingham, does intelligent design teach 20) that life like a manufactured object is the
Page 61 [1] intelligent design stands for? What does it [2] teach? [3] A: Other than what I expressed, that's— [4] Scientists, a lot of scientists— Don't ask me [5] the names. I can't tell you where it came from. [6] A lot of scientists believe that back through [7] time, something, molecules, amoeba, whatever, [8] evolved into the complexities of life we have [9] now. [10] Q: That's the theory of intelligent design? [11] A: You asked me my understanding of it. I'm not a [12] scientist. I can't go into detail and debate [13] you on it. [14] Q: I don't want you to debate me on it. I don't [15] want you to debate anybody on it. [16] A: It's a scientific theory. [17] Q: How is it different from evolution to your [18] understanding? [19] A: I don't understand the question. [20] Q: Do you understand the theory of intelligent [21] design to be different from the theory of	Page 6. 1) dictate. 2) Q: I'm still— Maybe I'm confused because I had my 3) own idea of what it meant because I just glanced 4) at Of Pandas and People. But let me just tell 5) you a few things that I was under the impression 6) that intelligent design, some ideas that it 7) advanced, and you can tell me whether you 8) understand me to be correct or not. 9) One, I understood that intelligent design 10) said that life and living things were created or 11) begun by some intelligent designer, some 12) intelligent being. Is that your understanding? 13) A: No. 14) Q: Do you have any understanding like that? 15) A: No. Do you suppose we could soon take a break? 16) Q: Sure. 17) (Recess taken) 18) BY MR. HARVEY: 19) Q: Mr. Buckingham, does intelligent design teach 20) result of intelligent shaping of matter?
Page 61 [1] intelligent design stands for? What does it [2] teach? [3] A: Other than what I expressed, that's— [4] Scientists, a lot of scientists— Don't ask me [5] the names. I can't tell you where it came from. [6] A lot of scientists believe that back through [7] time, something, molecules, amoeba, whatever, [8] evolved into the complexities of life we have [9] now. [10] Q: That's the theory of intelligent design? [11] A: You asked me my understanding of it. I'm not a [12] scientist. I can't go into detail and debate [13] you on it. [14] Q: I don't want you to debate me on it. I don't [15] want you to debate anybody on it. [16] A: It's a scientific theory. [17] Q: How is it different from evolution to your [18] understanding? [19] A: I don't understand the question. [20] Q: Do you understand the theory of intelligent	Page 6. 1) dictate. 2) Q: I'm still— Maybe I'm confused because I had my 3) own idea of what it meant because I just glanced 4) at Of Pandas and People. But let me just tell 5) you a few things that I was under the impression 6) that intelligent design, some ideas that it 7) advanced, and you can tell me whether you 8) understand me to be correct or not. 9) One, I understood that intelligent design 10) said that life and living things were created or 11) begun by some intelligent designer, some 12) intelligent being. Is that your understanding? 13) A: No. 14) Q: Do you have any understanding like that? 15) A: No. Do you suppose we could soon take a break? 16) Q: Sure. 17) (Recess taken) 18) BY MR. HARVEY: 19) Q: Mr. Buckingham, does intelligent design teach 20) that life like a manufactured object is the 21) result of intelligent shaping of matter? 22) A: I think one— I think intelligent design
Page 61 [1] intelligent design stands for? What does it [2] teach? [3] A: Other than what I expressed, that's— [4] Scientists, a lot of scientists— Don't ask me [5] the names. I can't tell you where it came from. [6] A lot of scientists believe that back through [7] time, something, molecules, amoeba, whatever, [8] evolved into the complexities of life we have [9] now. [10] Q: That's the theory of intelligent design? [11] A: You asked me my understanding of it. I'm not a [12] scientist. I can't go into detail and debate [13] you on it. [14] Q: I don't want you to debate me on it. I don't [15] want you to debate anybody on it. [16] A: It's a scientific theory. [17] Q: How is it different from evolution to your [18] understanding? [19] A: I don't understand the question. [20] Q: Do you understand the theory of intelligent [21] design to be different from the theory of	Page 6. 1) dictate. 2) Q: I'm still— Maybe I'm confused because I had my 3) own idea of what it meant because I just glanced 4) at Of Pandas and People. But let me just tell 5) you a few things that I was under the impression 6) that intelligent design, some ideas that it 7) advanced, and you can tell me whether you 8) understand me to be correct or not. 9) One, I understood that intelligent design 10) said that life and living things were created or 11) begun by some intelligent designer, some 12) intelligent being. Is that your understanding? 13) A: No. 14) Q: Do you have any understanding like that? 15) A: No. Do you suppose we could soon take a break? 16) Q: Sure. 17) (Recess taken) 18) BY MR. HARVEY: 19) Q: Mr. Buckingham, does intelligent design teach 20) result of intelligent shaping of matter?

A: Yes.

Q: It expresses an order you said?

	Page 64		Page 6
[1]	A: An orderly process to things.	[1]	A: I don't believe so.
[2]	Q: Who or what directed that order?	[2]	Q: Was that something you would want the students
[3]	A: I don't know.	[3]	taught?
[4]	Q: But my question was, does intelligent design	[4]	MR. GILLEN: Objection, calls for
[5] 1	teach that life like a manufactured object is	(5)	speculation.
[6] 1	the result of intelligent shaping of matter?	[6]	A: That's not up to me. I don't think so, no.
[7]	A: I don't know about shaping. I think there's an	[7]	BY MR. HARVEY:
[8]	order in intelligent design that's not in	[8]	Q: But personally you wouldn't want that, right?
(9) (evolution. Whether or not it's shaping, I don't	[9]	A: No.
10]	know.	[10]	Q: I mean, in other words, I'm correct?
11]	Q: Does intelligent design teach that life itself	[11]	
12] +	owes its origin to a master intellect?	[12]	
13]	A: A master intellect?		between organisms are explained because there
14]	Q: Yes.	[14]	was a common designer as opposed to a common
[15]	A: I won't say that, no.	[15]	ancestor?
16]	Q: Is that something you would want presented to	[16]	A: I don't believe it says that.
17]	the students at Dover High School?	[17]	
[18]	MR. GILLEN: Objection, calls for		between organisms are explained as being due to
[19]	speculation.	[19]	a common designer?
[20]	A: A master intellect?	[20]	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
[21]	BY MR. HARVEY:	[21]	calls for speculation.
[22]	Q: Yes. Would you want the students told that life	[22]	
[23]	itself owes its origin to a master intellect?	[53]	
[24]	A: No.	[24]	
[25]	Q: Would you want the students told that	[25]	A: I hate to— Can you say it one more time,
	Page 65		Page
[1]	intelligent design locates the origins of new	[1]	please.
	organisms in an immaterial cause, in a	[2]	BY MR. HARVEY:
	blueprint, a plan, a pattern devised by an	[3]	
	intelligent agent?		similarities between organisms are explained as
(5)	MR. GILLEN: Objection, calls for	[5]	being due to a common designer?
[6]	speculation.	[6]	
(7)	A: I don't even understand what that means.	[7]	
[0]	BY MR. HARVEY:		get the idea to include intelligent design in
[9]	Q: Do you want me to read—	[9]	the curriculum?
[10]		[10]	
[11]	Q: Okay, sure. Would you want the students taught	[11]	question calls him to answer for other board
	that intelligent design teaches that new	[12]	members.
	organisms were caused by or created in	[13]	
[14]	accordance with a plan devised by an intelligent	[14]	Alan Bonsell.
[15]	agent?	[15]	
[16]		[16]	Q: When was that?
[17]		[17]	
	of life began abruptly through an intelligent	[18]	been approximately two years ago.
[19]	agency?	[19	
[20]		[20]	
[21]		[21	just know it was mentioned.
[22]		[22	-
[23		[23	
	forms of life began abruptly through an	[24	
4			board resolution of October 18, correct?

Tammy Kitzmiller, et al. v. Dover Area School District, et al.

Page 68	Page 7
A: Yes.	n characterization.
Q: Do you know how it got its way into the board	A: What was the question?
g resolution? Where did it first come from?	BY MR. HARVEY:
A: First came— It was mentioned to me by Alan	Q: Were you asking that 220 copies of, Of Pandas
s Bonsell.	s and People be purchased?
Q: Then after that, was it ever mentioned again?	[5] A: Yes.
n A: I don't know that it was.	(7) Q: Was that request granted?
Q: Well, you were on the curriculum committee in	(8) A: It never got to that stage.
the summer of 2004?	[9] Q: Was it the subject of discussion at a board
on A: Yes.	po meeting?
1) Q: And the curriculum committee looked at it,	[11] A: I don't believe it was. As I recall, I talked
g didn't they?	[12] this through with Dr. Nilsen and Mr. Baksa, and
A: I won't say the curriculum committee did. I	[13] to my recollection it was agreed that this
4) did.	1141 wasn't a good idea.
s Q: What did you do to look at it?	[15] Q: Why wasn't it a good idea?
A: I researched through— I looked it up on a	[16] A: The funds that would be expended. And in
77 computer.	hindsight it shouldn't be taught from. I used a
on Q: Where did you look?	ps bad choice of words.
A: I probably just put intelligent design, and it	[19] Q: When was that conversation with Mr. Baksa and—
went where it took me. I couldn't tell you	[20] Who did you say it was with, Mr. Baksa and
211 where that was.	pŋ Mr. Nilsen?
Q: Do you remember what websites you went to?	A: Yes. It would have been the 25th of July.
1231 A: No.	Q: Now, why shouldn't it be taught from?
Q: Did you end up talking to anybody in person	A: Well, we feel better with it being used as a
ps either — I mean live over the phone or in	[25] supplement to a regular textbook, a regular
Page 69	Page
in person about it?	η biology textbook. This book in and of itself
A: About intelligent design?	[2] doesn't cover everything that is in a regular
pj Q: Yes.	[3] biology textbook. And as a supplement, we felt
μ A: My attorneys.	(4) better about it, I felt better about it as
[5] Q: When was that?	151 opposed to just having it, period.
A: It's several months ago anyway. I don't know.	[6] Q: Now, there was a meeting of the board on August
77 Q: Who were your attorneys?	[7] the 2nd, Do you remember that?
[8] A: It was Thomas More Law Center, people there.	[8] A: I don't know dates. It could be.
(9) Q: Who at the Thomas More Law Center?	9 Q: Please take Exhibit 4 which is the compendium of
[10] A: Richard Thompson.	(10) articles and turn to The York Dispatch article
[11] Q: Anybody else?	[11] of August the 3rd, 2004.
A: I believe he's the only one I talked to there.	MR. GILLEN: I take it I have a standing
[13] Q: Let's see if we can just get a little bit of a	na objection as hearsay to all the newspaper
[14] time frame. Please go to Plaintiff's Exhibit 5.	[14] articles?
115] It's in front of you. Go to Page 42. Do you	[15] MR. HARVEY: Yes.
[16] see that?	[16] A: August the what?
117) A: Yes, I do.	BY MR. HARVEY:
[18] Q: Have you ever seen it before?	[18] Q: August the 3rd of 2004.
[19] A: Yes.	A: The one from The Dispatch?
120 Q: What is it?	[20] Q: Yes, York Dispatch.
A: It's a paper I transmitted to the superintendent	[21] A: Okay.
1221 of schools.	[22] Q: It says in the first paragraph it said, a
Q: In it you were asking the superintendent to	(23) divided Dover Area school board approved a ninth
purchase 220 copies of, Of Pandas and People?	grade biology textbook last night, but the grade over teaching creationism alongside

William Buckingham January 3, 2005

Page 74

Page 75

Page	72

- (1) evolution in the district is far from over. Do 22 you see that? Why don't you take a moment to 13 read that article.
- [4] A: Okay.
- is Q: Does that refresh your recollection about the
- in meeting that was held on August the 2nd, this
- m board meeting of 2004?
- (8) A: I don't agree with what is stated on that paper,
- but it refreshes my recollection about the meeting.
- [11] Q: Tell me what you remember about the meeting.
- 112) A: Well, for one thing we didn't have a debate over 1131 teaching creationism.
- [14] Q: Just tell me what you remember about the [15] meeting.
- (16) A: Without this, not much.
- [17] Q: Does this help you remember some things about [18] the meeting?
- list me meemis.
- [19] A: Yes.
- (20) Q: What does it help you remember?
- A: I can see the errors in here, and it comes to my mind as I see the errors as to what actually
- 23] transpired.
- [24] Q: Tell me what actually transpired.
- [25] A: Going by this?

Page 72

- [1] subject of intelligent design, correct?
- [2] A: On the proviso that we didn't have a remaining
- [3] board member that was on vacation in Florida and
- [4] I wanted her to be a part of the process.
- [5] Q: Why did you want her to be a part of the
- [6] process?
- [7] A: Because she's a school board member and she
- should have a vote.
- [9] Q: Well, it says in the first one it reports that
- there were two votes on the subject and the
- [11] first one was deadlocked four-four and you were
- 12 against approving the biology textbook. Is that
- (13) correct?
- A: Without the presence of the other school board member, that's true.
- [15] Q: And then it was voted on. One board member
- ng changed their mind. That was Angie Yingling.
- (18) And then it was passed. Is that correct?
- [19] A: Essentially that's correct.
- [20] Q: Is there any part of that that's incorrect?
- 21] A: I'll let it go at that.
- [22] Q: Now, there's an article a little further on, on
- [23] August 4 where it says you're quoted as
- [24] saying— It's August 4 in the York Daily
- 25) Record.

Page 73

- (i) A: I have an August 4th— Okay, I've got it.
- 2 Q: Six paragraphs down it says that you said, if we
- (3) don't get our book, you don't get yours.
- [4] A: I don't remember saying that.
- [5] Q: Did you not say that or you don't remember that?
- (6) A: I don't remember it.
- [7] Q: Then if you turn to the next page, the fourth
- paragraph down it says, but as Buckingham
- b) approached her, Mrs. Yingling, he said I can't
- [10] believe you did that. Do you know what you've
- [11] done. And then to that Yingling replied, I feel
- [12] you were blackmailing them. I just want the
- kids to have their books. Do you remember that
- [14] exchange between you and Ms. Yingling?
- 1151 A: I remember an exchange. I don't remember the
- blackmailing thing. I know she wanted the kids
- to have their books, and I told her they're
- ps going to get their books. That wasn't an issue.
- [19] Q: Did you say I can't believe you did that, do you
- go know what you've done?
- [21] A: Yes.
- [22] Q: What did you mean by that?
- A: What happened was we had the four to four vote.
- [24] Another board member who sat two chairs away
- 125) from her threw a tantrum and scared her, and she

1 age 70

- [1] Q: According to your memory, yes, as refreshed by [2] this document.
- [3] A: The third paragraph, the reason that happened is
- 141 because we had a school board member that wasn't
- (5) there that was a part of this process. And I—
- (6) Q: The reason that what happened? I'm sorry, I
- [7] didn't mean to cut you off. Go ahead.
- [8] A: We're talking about the— It says, William
- B) Buckingham, the head of the school board
- [10] curriculum committee, who brought up the issue
- [11] of teaching creationism in June, said he would [12] approve the biology textbook, the 2004 edition
- pay of Prentice Hall Biology only in conjunction
- [14] with a companion text that teaches intelligent
- ns design. I never spoke about teaching
- [18] creationism.
- 1171 Q: Is the rest of that statement true?
- [18] A: I would say it's not because I don't— I didn't
- [19] say that it taught intelligent design. I
- 120 indicated the book leading toward intelligent
- ga design, I don't think I said it taught it.
- p2; Q: Right. But, in other words, you indicated at p3; that meeting that you weren't going to vote in
- [24] favor of approving the biology textbook unless
- gs there was a companion text that covered the

Tammy Kitzmiller, et al. v. Dover Area School District, et al.

Page 76	Page 78
in changed her vote.	(1) More Law Center in which he said, quotes, a
O. Who —me that?	textbook adopted by the school board that
4 . Y - 66 D	presents an alternative theory to evolution does
O. The ended he theory a tantrum?	not violate the Constitution as long as the
A. The man pounding on the table and screaming, and	alternative theory is appropriately presented,
is he even stood up once, and she felt intimidated.	6) close quotes. Do you see that?
O. Whee did be esseem anything in Darticular?	A: I see it.
a. V. danda comember what he screamed. I know it	Q: You did, in fact, get such a letter from
(8) was just extremely loud and it was like a temper	m Mr. Thompson?
	A: I got letters from him. I don't know if he said
[10] tantrum. [11] Q: So in the end the book, the biology textbook,	that or not. I honestly don't.
[13] Q: So in the end the book, the bloody territory [14] was approved for purchase, correct?	Q: A little further down it says, Buckingham said
A . 37	13 that the Thomas More Law Center had recommended
[13] A: Yes. [14] Q: Without the companion text—	14) the text Of Pandas and People, Do you see that?
A. 37	[15] A: Yes, I do.
[15] A: Yes. 1161 Q: —Of Pandas, right?	(16) Q: Did you say that?
A 37-4	117 A: No.
[17] A: Yes. [18] Q: But Of Pandas was later donated to the board	(18) Q: Is it true?
[19] excuse me, to the school district?	1194 A: NO.
A. Whate accepts	[20] Q: Thomas More Law Center didn't recommend the
o at a whom you said in that exchange with	nn text?
[21] G: Now, when you said in that extending the [22] Ms. Yingling you said do you know what you've	A: No. They just told me the book was there. They
23 done, what did you mean by that?	[23] didn't recommend it yet.
[24] A: She left herself be intimidated by another board	[24] Q: Had you ever heard of it before?
ps member.	psj A: No.
Page 77	Page 7>
and a street	a Now do any research about the text Of
O. Now if you look — Go back to The York Dispatch	[1] Q: Now, did you do any research about the text Of
[1] Q: Now, if you look— Go back to The York Dispatch	Pandas and People?
[2] of August 3. It's just a couple articles back.	Pandas and People? A: What do you mean research?
of August 3. It's just a couple articles back. A: York Dispatch of August 3?	Pandas and People? A: What do you mean research? C: Check it out to make sure it's a good book.
of August 3. It's just a couple articles back. A: York Dispatch of August 3? Q: York Dispatch Of August 3, the one that begins,	Pandas and People? A: What do you mean research? C: Check it out to make sure it's a good book. A: I ordered it.
 [2] of August 3. It's just a couple articles back. [3] A: York Dispatch of August 3? [4] Q: York Dispatch Of August 3, the one that begins, [5] Michigan law center offers a defense of [6] creationism. In the second paragraph it said, 	Pandas and People? A: What do you mean research? C: Check it out to make sure it's a good book. A: I ordered it. C: But other than that, did you do anything? Did
 [2] of August 3. It's just a couple articles back. [3] A: York Dispatch of August 3? [4] Q: York Dispatch Of August 3, the one that begins, [5] Michigan law center offers a defense of [6] creationism. In the second paragraph it said, [7] William Buckingham said he has received a letter 	Pandas and People? A: What do you mean research? C: Check it out to make sure it's a good book. A: I ordered it. B: Q: But other than that, did you do anything? Did you talk to anybody about it?
 [2] of August 3. It's just a couple articles back. [3] A: York Dispatch of August 3? [4] Q: York Dispatch Of August 3, the one that begins, [5] Michigan law center offers a defense of [6] creationism. In the second paragraph it said, [7] William Buckingham said he has received a letter 	Pandas and People? A: What do you mean research? C: Check it out to make sure it's a good book. E: A: I ordered it. C: But other than that, did you do anything? Did Ty you talk to anybody about it? A: No.
2 of August 3. It's just a couple articles back. 3 A: York Dispatch of August 3? 4 Q: York Dispatch Of August 3, the one that begins, 5 Michigan law center offers a defense of 6 creationism. In the second paragraph it said, 7 William Buckingham said he has received a letter 7 from Americans United threatening to sue. 9 A: Yes.	Pandas and People? A: What do you mean research? C: Check it out to make sure it's a good book. E: A: I ordered it. C: But other than that, did you do anything? Did Ty you talk to anybody about it? A: No. C: Did the school board look at the book other than
2 of August 3. It's just a couple articles back. 3 A: York Dispatch of August 3? 4 Q: York Dispatch Of August 3, the one that begins, 5 Michigan law center offers a defense of 6 creationism. In the second paragraph it said, 7 William Buckingham said he has received a letter 7 from Americans United threatening to sue. 9 A: Yes. 100 Q: Did you receive such a letter?	Pandas and People? A: What do you mean research? C: Check it out to make sure it's a good book. E: A: I ordered it. C: But other than that, did you do anything? Did Tyou talk to anybody about it? A: No. C: Did the school board look at the book other than [10] you?
A: York Dispatch of August 3? Q: York Dispatch Of August 3, the one that begins, Michigan law center offers a defense of creationism. In the second paragraph it said, William Buckingham said he has received a letter from Americans United threatening to sue. A: Yes. C: Did you receive such a letter? A: I received a letter, but the word creation is—	Pandas and People? A: What do you mean research? C: Check it out to make sure it's a good book. E: A: I ordered it. C: But other than that, did you do anything? Did Tyou talk to anybody about it? A: No. C: Did the school board look at the book other than 101 you? 111 A: Eventually.
2 of August 3. It's just a couple articles back. 3 A: York Dispatch of August 3? 4 Q: York Dispatch Of August 3, the one that begins, 5 Michigan law center offers a defense of 6 creationism. In the second paragraph it said, 7 William Buckingham said he has received a letter from Americans United threatening to sue. 5 A: Yes. 6 Q: Did you receive such a letter? 6 A: I received a letter, but the word creation is— 6 I don't know if they said that or if they said	Pandas and People? A: What do you mean research? C: Check it out to make sure it's a good book. E: A: I ordered it. C: But other than that, did you do anything? Did Tyou talk to anybody about it? A: No. C: Did the school board look at the book other than To you? The pool of the school board look at the book other than The pool of the school board look at the book other than The pool of the school board look at the book other than The pool of the school board look at the book other than The pool of the school board look at the book other than The pool of the school board look at the book other than The pool of the school board look at the book other than The pool of the school board look at the book other than The pool of the school board look at the book other than The pool of the school board look at the book other than The pool of the school board look at the book other than The pool of the school board look at the book other than The pool of the school board look at the book other than The pool of the school board look at the book other than The pool of the school board look at the book other than The pool of the school board look at the book other than The pool of the school board look at the book other than The pool of the school board look at the book other than
22 of August 3. It's just a couple articles back. (3) A: York Dispatch of August 3? (4) Q: York Dispatch Of August 3, the one that begins, (5) Michigan law center offers a defense of (6) creationism. In the second paragraph it said, (7) William Buckingham said he has received a letter (8) from Americans United threatening to sue. (9) A: Yes. (10) Q: Did you receive such a letter? (11) A: I received a letter, but the word creation is— (12) I don't know if they said that or if they said (13) intelligent design.	[2] Pandas and People? [3] A: What do you mean research? [4] Q: Check it out to make sure it's a good book. [5] A: I ordered it. [6] Q: But other than that, did you do anything? Did [7] you talk to anybody about it? [8] A: No. [9] Q: Did the school board look at the book other than [10] you? [11] A: Eventually. [12] MR. GILLEN: Objection, foundation. [13] MR. HARVEY: When?
22 of August 3. It's just a couple articles back. (3) A: York Dispatch of August 3? (4) Q: York Dispatch Of August 3, the one that begins, (5) Michigan law center offers a defense of (6) creationism. In the second paragraph it said, (7) William Buckingham said he has received a letter (8) from Americans United threatening to sue. (9) A: Yes. (10) Q: Did you receive such a letter? (11) A: I received a letter, but the word creation is— (12) I don't know if they said that or if they said (13) intelligent design. (14) Q: Where is that letter today?	[2] Pandas and People? [3] A: What do you mean research? [4] Q: Check it out to make sure it's a good book. [5] A: I ordered it. [6] Q: But other than that, did you do anything? Did [7] you talk to anybody about it? [8] A: No. [9] Q: Did the school board look at the book other than [10] you? [11] A: Eventually. [12] MR. GILLEN: Objection, foundation. [13] MR. HARVEY: When? [14] A: It was a way down the road.
22 of August 3. It's just a couple articles back. (3) A: York Dispatch of August 3? (4) Q: York Dispatch Of August 3, the one that begins, (5) Michigan law center offers a defense of (6) creationism. In the second paragraph it said, (7) William Buckingham said he has received a letter (8) from Americans United threatening to sue. (9) A: Yes. (10) Q: Did you receive such a letter? (11) A: I received a letter, but the word creation is— (12) I don't know if they said that or if they said (13) intelligent design. (14) Q: Where is that letter today? (15) A: I don't even think— I don't have it anymore.	[2] Pandas and People? [3] A: What do you mean research? [4] Q: Check it out to make sure it's a good book. [5] A: I ordered it. [6] Q: But other than that, did you do anything? Did [7] you talk to anybody about it? [8] A: No. [9] Q: Did the school board look at the book other than [10] you? [11] A: Eventually. [12] MR. GİLLEN: Objection, foundation. [13] MR. HARVEY: When? [14] A: It was a way down the road. [15] BY MR. HARVEY:
22 of August 3. It's just a couple articles back. 23 A: York Dispatch of August 3? 24 Q: York Dispatch Of August 3, the one that begins, 25 Michigan law center offers a defense of 26 creationism. In the second paragraph it said, 27 William Buckingham said he has received a letter 28 from Americans United threatening to sue. 29 A: Yes. 20 Q: Did you receive such a letter? 21 A: I received a letter, but the word creation is— 22 I don't know if they said that or if they said 23 intelligent design. 24 Q: Where is that letter today? 25 A: I don't even think— I don't have it anymore. 26 Q: Did your counsel ask you to give them any	Pandas and People? A: What do you mean research? C: Check it out to make sure it's a good book. E: A: I ordered it. C: But other than that, did you do anything? Did you talk to anybody about it? E: A: No. C: Did the school board look at the book other than you? The A: Eventually. MR. GILLEN: Objection, foundation. MR. HARVEY: When? A: It was a way down the road. BY MR. HARVEY: C: When was that? A: I deals length.
A: York Dispatch of August 3? Q: York Dispatch Of August 3, the one that begins, Michigan law center offers a defense of creationism. In the second paragraph it said, William Buckingham said he has received a letter from Americans United threatening to sue. A: Yes. O: Did you receive such a letter? A: I received a letter, but the word creation is— in I don't know if they said that or if they said intelligent design. C: Where is that letter today? A: I don't even think— I don't have it anymore. O: Did your counsel ask you to give them any documents that you had that related to this	[2] Pandas and People? [3] A: What do you mean research? [4] Q: Check it out to make sure it's a good book. [5] A: I ordered it. [6] Q: But other than that, did you do anything? Did [7] you talk to anybody about it? [8] A: No. [9] Q: Did the school board look at the book other than [10] you? [11] A: Eventually. [12] MR. GILLEN: Objection, foundation. [13] MR. HARVEY: When? [14] A: It was a way down the road. [15] BY MR. HARVEY: [16] Q: When was that? [17] A: I don't know.
A: York Dispatch of August 3? Q: York Dispatch Of August 3, the one that begins, Michigan law center offers a defense of creationism. In the second paragraph it said, William Buckingham said he has received a letter from Americans United threatening to sue. A: Yes. Q: Did you receive such a letter? A: I received a letter, but the word creation is— Compared the said that or if they said compared the said the said, compared the said	Pandas and People? A: What do you mean research? C: Check it out to make sure it's a good book. E: A: I ordered it. C: But other than that, did you do anything? Did Tyou talk to anybody about it? E: A: No. C: Did the school board look at the book other than T: you? T: A: Eventually. T: MR. GILLEN: Objection, foundation. MR. HARVEY: When? T: MR. HARVEY: When? T: MR. HARVEY: When? T: MR. HARVEY: When Was that? T: C: When was that? T: A: I don't know. T: MR. How did the school board look at it?
22 of August 3. It's just a couple articles back. 33 A: York Dispatch of August 3? 44 Q: York Dispatch Of August 3, the one that begins, 45 Michigan law center offers a defense of 46 creationism. In the second paragraph it said, 47 William Buckingham said he has received a letter 48 from Americans United threatening to sue. 49 A: Yes. 40 Q: Did you receive such a letter? 41 A: I received a letter, but the word creation is— 41 I don't know if they said that or if they said 42 intelligent design. 43 Q: Where is that letter today? 44 A: I don't even think— I don't have it anymore. 45 Q: Did your counsel ask you to give them any 46 documents that you had that related to this 48 lawsuit? 49 A: No.	[23] Pandas and People? [24] A: What do you mean research? [25] A: Undered it. [26] Q: But other than that, did you do anything? Did [27] you talk to anybody about it? [28] A: No. [29] Q: Did the school board look at the book other than [107] you? [107] A: Eventually. [108] MR. GILLEN: Objection, foundation. [109] MR. HARVEY: When? [109] A: It was a way down the road. [109] PMR. HARVEY: [100] Q: When was that? [100] Q: When was that? [101] A: I don't know. [102] Q: How did the school board look at it? [103] A: What do you mean how did they look at it?
A: York Dispatch of August 3? Q: York Dispatch Of August 3, the one that begins, Michigan law center offers a defense of creationism. In the second paragraph it said, William Buckingham said he has received a letter from Americans United threatening to sue. A: Yes. O: Did you receive such a letter? A: I received a letter, but the word creation is— A: I don't know if they said that or if they said intelligent design. O: Where is that letter today? A: I don't even think— I don't have it anymore. O: Did your counsel ask you to give them any documents that you had that related to this lawsuit? A: No. O: Do you have any documents in your possession?	Pandas and People? A: What do you mean research? P: Q: Check it out to make sure it's a good book. P: A: I ordered it. P: But other than that, did you do anything? Did P: you talk to anybody about it? P: A: No. P: Q: Did the school board look at the book other than P: Q: Did the school board look at the book other than P: Q: Did the school board look at the book other than P: Q: MR. GILLEN: Objection, foundation. P: MR. HARVEY: When? P: MR. HARVEY: When? P: MR. HARVEY: P: Q: When was that? P: Q: When was that? P: Q: How did the school board look at it? P: Q: I mean, did you give them copies, or how did the
22 of August 3. It's just a couple articles back. (3) A: York Dispatch of August 3? (4) Q: York Dispatch Of August 3, the one that begins, (5) Michigan law center offers a defense of (6) creationism. In the second paragraph it said, (7) William Buckingham said he has received a letter (8) from Americans United threatening to sue. (9) A: Yes. (10) Q: Did you receive such a letter? (11) A: I received a letter, but the word creation is— (12) I don't know if they said that or if they said (13) intelligent design. (14) Q: Where is that letter today? (15) A: I don't even think— I don't have it anymore. (16) Q: Did your counsel ask you to give them any (17) documents that you had that related to this (18) lawsuit? (19) A: No. (20) Q: Do you have any documents in your possession? (21) A: I don't keep things anymore. We get so much	Pandas and People? A: What do you mean research? C: Check it out to make sure it's a good book. E: A: I ordered it. C: But other than that, did you do anything? Did Y you talk to anybody about it? E: A: No. C: Did the school board look at the book other than T: you? T: A: Eventually. T: MR. GILLEN: Objection, foundation. MR. HARVEY: When? T: MR. HARVEY: When? T: MR. HARVEY: When? T: MR. HARVEY: When was that? T: A: I don't know. T: MR. HARVEY: T: A: I don't know. T: MR. HARVEY: T: A: I don't know. T: MR. HARVEY: T:
22 of August 3. It's just a couple articles back. (3) A: York Dispatch of August 3? (4) Q: York Dispatch Of August 3, the one that begins, (5) Michigan law center offers a defense of (6) creationism. In the second paragraph it said, (7) William Buckingham said he has received a letter (8) from Americans United threatening to sue. (9) A: Yes. (10) Q: Did you receive such a letter? (11) A: I received a letter, but the word creation is— (12) I don't know if they said that or if they said (13) intelligent design. (14) Q: Where is that letter today? (15) A: I don't even think— I don't have it anymore. (16) Q: Did your counsel ask you to give them any (17) documents that you had that related to this (18) lawsuit? (19) A: No. (20) Q: Do you have any documents in your possession? (21) A: I don't keep things anymore. We get so much (22) paperwork you just can't keep it. You just	Pandas and People? A: What do you mean research? Pandas and People? Pandas and People and Pandas and Pan
22 of August 3. It's just a couple articles back. (3) A: York Dispatch of August 3? (4) Q: York Dispatch Of August 3, the one that begins, (5) Michigan law center offers a defense of (6) creationism. In the second paragraph it said, (7) William Buckingham said he has received a letter (8) from Americans United threatening to sue. (9) A: Yes. (10) Q: Did you receive such a letter? (11) A: I received a letter, but the word creation is— (12) I don't know if they said that or if they said (13) intelligent design. (14) Q: Where is that letter today? (15) A: I don't even think— I don't have it anymore. (16) Q: Did your counsel ask you to give them any (17) documents that you had that related to this (18) lawsuit? (19) A: No. (20) Q: Do you have any documents in your possession? (21) A: I don't keep things anymore. We get so much (22) paperwork you just can't keep it. You just	Pandas and People? A: What do you mean research? Pandas and People? Pandas and People and research? Pandas and People
22 of August 3. It's just a couple articles back. (3) A: York Dispatch of August 3? (4) Q: York Dispatch Of August 3, the one that begins, (5) Michigan law center offers a defense of (6) creationism. In the second paragraph it said, (7) William Buckingham said he has received a letter (8) from Americans United threatening to sue. (9) A: Yes. (10) Q: Did you receive such a letter? (11) A: I received a letter, but the word creation is— (12) I don't know if they said that or if they said (13) intelligent design. (14) Q: Where is that letter today? (15) A: I don't even think— I don't have it anymore. (16) Q: Did your counsel ask you to give them any (17) documents that you had that related to this (18) lawsuit? (19) A: No. (20) Q: Do you have any documents in your possession? (21) A: I don't keep things anymore. We get so much (22) paperwork you just can't keep it. You just	Pandas and People? A: What do you mean research? Pandas and People? Pandas and People and Pandas and Pan

Page 80	Page
q. Q: Did the school board consult with anybody about	(1) what that might be.
a the text Of Pandas and People?	(2) Q: Did you call him?
A: I don't understand the question.	[3] A: Yes.
Q: Weil, the school board asked the teachers what	[4] Q: Did you speak with him about that subject?
s it thought about the text Of Pandas and People,	[5] A: Yes.
6) right?	[6] Q: Did you tell him why you were calling?
7) A: Yes.	[7] A: I'm sure I did.
q Q: And they were against it, correct?	(a) Q: What did you tell him about why you were
9j A: Yes.	[9] calling?
Q: So there's a set of professional educators that	A: I imagine I explained to him that it was—
you talked to about this. Were there any other	[11] MR. GILLEN: I just want to make sure to
professional educators that you talked to about	[12] the extent that communications occurred in
this book?	[13] connection with your call requesting legal
A: Not that I recall. And their objection wasn't	[14] advice and the legal standing on the issue,
over what the book was about. It was about they	[15] don't provide that information.
thought it was written over the heads of some of	[16] BY MR. HARVEY:
η the students.	[17] Q: You can answer the question.
Q: Did you talk to anyone else about this book,	[18] A: I can't.
n professional educators, scientists, anyone?	[19] Q: Why not?
oj A: No.	20 A: That's why I called.
Q: Now, a few minutes ago you said that you talked	[21] Q: I thought you just told me it was to ask him
to the Thomas More Law Center about intelligent	22 about intelligent design.
es design. Do you remember that?	A: I told you I called to ask him if he had
A; Yes.	experience in the scientific concept of
Q: You said you spoke to Mr. Thompson about it?	[25] intelligent design and where he thought we would
Page 81	Pag
[1] A: That's true.	n stand if we used it.
Q: Was that conversation before or after this	Q: Did you tell other people on the board that you
p meeting in August?	[3] were going to make that call?
(4) A: I'm not sure.	[4] A: No.
[5] Q: Did you talk to Mr. Thompson for the purpose of	[5] Q: So this was a call that you just made on your
finding out information about intelligent	6 own?
77 design?	MR. GILLEN: Objection to the
(B) A: I think I probably asked him what he knows about	(8) characterization of how he was acting, in what
e it and what our standing would be.	(9) capacity.
og Q: When was the first time you talked to	[10] A: I was gathering information.
ny Mr. Thompson?	[11] BY MR. HARVEY:
12] A: I don't know.	[12] Q: Did you report this information to the board?
13] Q: Was it on the phone?	ns A: Yes.
A: Oh, yeah.	[14] Q: When did you report it to the board?
15] Q: Well, this meeting here on August the 2nd of	A: After I talked to the Thomas More Law Center.
16] 2004, was it in 2004 that you talked to	[16] Q: What did you tell the board?
17] Mr.Thompson?	A: Told them I talked to the Thomas More Law
ns) A: Yes.	[18] Center.
19 Q: Was it around the same time as the meeting in	[19] Q: What did you tell them about that?
20) August?	[20] MR. GILLEN: Objection to the extent that
21) A: I don't know.	121) you sought and obtained legal advice from anyone
Q: Do you remember why you spoke to him the first	122) at the center and communicated that legal advice
time, what was your purpose in talking to him?	1231 to the board. Don't communicate that
A: To see if he had any experience with the	(24) information.
feet and any man was such any harmonian comments.	

Tammy Kitzmiller, et al. v. Dover Area School District, et al.

	*
Page 84	Page 86
In any conceivable theory was the board a client of	(1) defend and protect Christians and their
12) the Thomas More Law Center at that time. He	[2] religious beliefs in the public square. Do you
pj might conceivably himself. Arguably there was	[3] see that?
(4) an attorney-client relationship there, but that	[4] A: Yes.
153 did not extend to the board at that time on	[5] Q: Did you understand that to be the purpose of the
s whose behalf he was not acting. And his	[6] Thomas More—Sitting here today, do you
m communications to the board, therefore, waived	m understand that to be the purpose of the Thomas
(a) it, and I'd like to know what he told them.	[8] More Law Center?
MR. GILLEN: I don't know. I'm not sure.	MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance.
on I don't know what the understanding of all the	A: Do I understand that to be the purpose?
in board members was at that time. It's my	BY MR. HARVEY:
12) understanding he was acting in his capacity as a	[12] Q: Yes.
board member seeking legal advice for the	(13) A: I understand that's what it says.
14) benefit of the board.	Q: Did you understand that that was the purpose of
MR. HARVEY: He just told me that he didn't	(18) the Thomas More Law Center when you first
ns talk to anybody about it before he did that, so	ng contacted them?
17] I think the question is answered.	[17] A: No.
MR. GILLEN: I'm not sure that's what he	[18] Q: What did you think it was?
119) said.	A: I thought it was a group of attorneys that I
MR. HARVEY: I'm quite sure that's what he	201 could get some legal advice from.
[24] said.	(21) Q: Did you recognize that it was dedicated to
[22] MR. GILLEN: I'm going to instruct him not	[22] advancing Christian beliefs?
123] to answer to the extent he sought legal advice	MR. GILLEN: Objection to the
[24] in his capacity as a board member and	[24] characterization of the mission of the center.
25] communicated that legal advice to the board.	[25] A: It never crossed my mind either way.
Page 85	DV MD UADVEV
Q: What did you tell the board about your	The second second second section and ACTITION
(2) conversation with Mr. Thompson?	[2] G: Did you think about calling the ACLO of
MR. GILLEN: Don't answer to the extent	
4 it's legal advice you were given and	a at the short calling one other
[5] communicated to the board members as board	
in A: That's all it would have been. It would have	(6) organizations?
to a second and to a second and to be seen	A: No. Q: Where did you get the name for the Thomas More
	1
m been in the board meeting.	Image: Law Center?
[10] BY MR. HARVEY:	A: I'm not sure how I got it. I just— I don't know if someone mentioned it to me. To tell you
[11] Q: When was that executive session?	[12] the truth, I don't know. I think someone
(12) A: I don't know. (13) Q: Do you remember what you told the executive	[12] the truth, I don't know. I think someone
[13] G: Do you remember what you told the executive [14] session of the board?	114) don't know.
(15) A: Not exactly, no.	The way to the same
[16] Q: Do you remember generally?	
[17] A: No.	MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. BY MR. HARVEY:
Q: Take a look at Plaintiff's Deposition Exhibit 7.	11-97
[10] That's a page from the Thomas More Law Center	[19] Q: So we were talking before about where you got
poj website. Have you ever seen it before?	120) the idea for intelligent — where the idea of
A: I don't know that I have or haven't to be honest	[21] intelligent design in the board resolution came
(22) with you.	izz) from, and I want to direct you now to yet
Q: The second sentence says, quotes, our purpose is	another exhibit, Mr. Buckingham. If you go to
(24) to be the sword and shield for people of faith	what's been marked in front of you, that big
providing legal representation without charge to	1283 stack of stuff, Page Number 1 of that exhibit,

	Page 88		Page 90
(1) t	hat's a memo, right?	10	evolution including, but not limited to,
(2)	A: Appears to be.	[2]	intelligent design, right?
[3]	Q: It's from whom?	[3]	A: True.
[4]	A: Mr. Baksa.	[4]	Q: Mr. Bonsell according to the handwritten comment
[5]	Q: Who is Mr. Baksa?	[5]	that's been written in there wanted the same
[6]	A: Assistant superintendent of the schools.	[6]	thing?
[7]	Q: It's calling for a meeting of the board	[7]	MR. GILLEN: Objection to the surmise as to
[8]	curriculum committee on Thursday, October 7th,	(8)	what that handwritten comment says.
(9)	correct?	[9]	MR. HARVEY: Fair enough.
[10]	A: Yes.	[10]	DV SED HADVEY.
(11)	Q: You were the head of that committee?	[11]	
(12)	A: Pardon?	[12]	A: I don't know.
[13]	Q: You were the head of that committee?	[13]	Q: Well, did you attend curriculum meetings with
[14]	A: Yes.	1 -	Mr. Bonsell?
(15)	Q: Now go to Page 36, please. There's a page there	(15)	L
	that says at the top, Board Curriculum Council	(16)	10
	Meeting, October 7, 2004, Proposed Curriculum	[17]	
	Changes. Do you see that?	[18]	Q: Tell me when those meetings were to the best of
[19]	A: Yes.	[19]	your recollection.
[20]	Q: Have you ever seen this page before?	[50]	A
[21]	A: I may have.	[21]	Q: Were the faculty and staff represented at those
[22]	Q: Please take a moment to look at it and tell me	[22]	meetings?
	whether you've ever seen it before.		B TY.
[23]	whether you to ever soom a boross.	[23]	A. ICS.
[23] [24]	MR. GILLEN: If I may, Stephen, to avoid	[24]	o me c
[24]		[24]	
[24]	MR. GILLEN: If I may, Stephen, to avoid	[24]	Q: Were the faculty and staff represented at all of
[24] [25]	MR. GILLEN: If I may, Stephen, to avoid any unnecessary waste of time, there's two	[24]	Q: Were the faculty and staff represented at all of those meetings? Page 91
[24] [25]	MR. GILLEN: If I may, Stephen, to avoid any unnecessary waste of time, there's two Page 89	[24] [25]	Q: Were the faculty and staff represented at all of those meetings? Page 91 A: No.
[24] [25] [1] [2]	MR. GILLEN: If I may, Stephen, to avoid any unnecessary waste of time, there's two Page 89 versions of that document. One has handwritten	(24) (25) (1) (2)	Q: Were the faculty and staff represented at all of those meetings? Page 91 A: No.
[24] [25] [1] [2] [3]	MR. GILLEN: If I may, Stephen, to avoid any unnecessary waste of time, there's two Page 89 versions of that document. One has handwritten notes. One does not. Page 35 does not have the	(24) (25) (1) (2)	Q: Were the faculty and staff represented at all of those meetings? Page 91 A: No. Q: Do you know how many meetings there were? Was it two, three, or four or more?
[24] [25] [1] [2] [3]	MR. GILLEN: If I may, Stephen, to avoid any unnecessary waste of time, there's two Page 89 versions of that document. One has handwritten notes. One does not. Page 35 does not have the handwritten notes. Did you see either of them	[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4]	Q: Were the faculty and staff represented at all of those meetings? Page 91 A: No. Q: Do you know how many meetings there were? Was it two, three, or four or more?
[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4] [5]	MR. GILLEN: If I may, Stephen, to avoid any unnecessary waste of time, there's two Page 89 versions of that document. One has handwritten notes. One does not. Page 35 does not have the handwritten notes. Did you see either of them just for Stephen's benefit?	[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4]	Q: Were the faculty and staff represented at all of those meetings? Page 91 A: No. Q: Do you know how many meetings there were? Was it two, three, or four or more? A: At least four. The last one—Well, there was at least four.
[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4] [5] [6]	MR. GILLEN: If I may, Stephen, to avoid any unnecessary waste of time, there's two Page 89 versions of that document. One has handwritten notes. One does not. Page 35 does not have the handwritten notes. Did you see either of them just for Stephen's benefit? A: It's possible. To tell you I remember specific	[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4] [5]	Q: Were the faculty and staff represented at all of those meetings? Page 91 A: No. Q: Do you know how many meetings there were? Was it two, three, or four or more? A: At least four. The last one— Well, there was at least four.
[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4] [5] [6]	MR. GILLEN: If I may, Stephen, to avoid any unnecessary waste of time, there's two Page 89 versions of that document. One has handwritten notes. One does not. Page 35 does not have the handwritten notes. Did you see either of them just for Stephen's benefit? A: It's possible. To tell you I remember specific paper out of all the papers we see, you know, it	[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4] [5]	Q: Were the faculty and staff represented at all of those meetings? Page 91 A: No. Q: Do you know how many meetings there were? Was it two, three, or four or more? A: At least four. The last one—Well, there was at least four. Q: Was it fair to say that the staff didn't want a reference to intelligent design?
[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4] [5] [6] [7]	MR. GILLEN: If I may, Stephen, to avoid any unnecessary waste of time, there's two Page 89 versions of that document. One has handwritten notes. One does not. Page 35 does not have the handwritten notes. Did you see either of them just for Stephen's benefit? A: It's possible. To tell you I remember specific paper out of all the papers we see, you know, it wouldn't be fair to me or you.	[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4] [5] [6]	Q: Were the faculty and staff represented at all of those meetings? Page 91 A: No. Q: Do you know how many meetings there were? Was it two, three, or four or more? A: At least four. The last one— Well, there was at least four. Q: Was it fair to say that the staff didn't want a reference to intelligent design? A: What staff?
[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4] [5] [6] [7]	MR. GILLEN: If I may, Stephen, to avoid any unnecessary waste of time, there's two Page 89 versions of that document. One has handwritten notes. One does not. Page 35 does not have the handwritten notes. Did you see either of them just for Stephen's benefit? A: It's possible. To tell you I remember specific paper out of all the papers we see, you know, it wouldn't be fair to me or you. BY MR. HARVEY: Q: So you don't remember seeing this? A: No.	[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4] [5] [6] [7]	Q: Were the faculty and staff represented at all of those meetings? Page 91 A: No. Q: Do you know how many meetings there were? Was it two, three, or four or more? A: At least four. The last one— Well, there was at least four. Q: Was it fair to say that the staff didn't want a reference to intelligent design? A: What staff? Q: The faculty I mean. A: That's true.
[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4] [5] [6] [7] [8] [9] [10] [10]	MR. GILLEN: If I may, Stephen, to avoid any unnecessary waste of time, there's two Page 89 versions of that document. One has handwritten notes. One does not. Page 35 does not have the handwritten notes. Did you see either of them just for Stephen's benefit? A: It's possible. To tell you I remember specific paper out of all the papers we see, you know, it wouldn't be fair to me or you. BY MR. HARVEY: Q: So you don't remember seeing this? A: No. Q: Well, at the top it says, recommendations, and	[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4] [5] [6] [7] [8]	Q: Were the faculty and staff represented at all of those meetings? Page 91 A: No. Q: Do you know how many meetings there were? Was it two, three, or four or more? A: At least four. The last one— Well, there was at least four. Q: Was it fair to say that the staff didn't want a reference to intelligent design? A: What staff? Q: The faculty I mean. A: That's true.
[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4] [5] [6] [7] [8] [9] [10] [11] [12]	MR. GILLEN: If I may, Stephen, to avoid any unnecessary waste of time, there's two Page 89 versions of that document. One has handwritten notes. One does not. Page 35 does not have the handwritten notes. Did you see either of them just for Stephen's benefit? A: It's possible. To tell you I remember specific paper out of all the papers we see, you know, it wouldn't be fair to me or you. BY MR. HARVEY: Q: So you don't remember seeing this? A: No. Q: Well, at the top it says, recommendations, and it says, students— It has a recommendation	[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4] [5] [6] [7] [8] [9] [10]	Q: Were the faculty and staff represented at all of those meetings? Page 91 A: No. Q: Do you know how many meetings there were? Was it two, three, or four or more? A: At least four. The last one— Well, there was at least four. Q: Was it fair to say that the staff didn't want a reference to intelligent design? A: What staff? Q: The faculty I mean. A: That's true.
[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4] [5] [6] [9] [10] [11] [12] [13]	MR. GILLEN: If I may, Stephen, to avoid any unnecessary waste of time, there's two Page 89 versions of that document. One has handwritten notes. One does not. Page 35 does not have the handwritten notes. Did you see either of them just for Stephen's benefit? A: It's possible. To tell you I remember specific paper out of all the papers we see, you know, it wouldn't be fair to me or you. BY MR. HARVEY: Q: So you don't remember seeing this? A: No. Q: Well, at the top it says, recommendations, and it says, students— It has a recommendation apparently from the administration and staff,	[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4] [5] [6] [7] [8] [9] [10]	Q: Were the faculty and staff represented at all of those meetings? Page 91 A: No. Q: Do you know how many meetings there were? Was it two, three, or four or more? A: At least four. The last one— Well, there was at least four. Q: Was it fair to say that the staff didn't want a reference to intelligent design? A: What staff? Q: The faculty I mean. A: That's true. Q: And that you did want a reference to intelligent design? A: That's true.
[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4] [5] [6] [7] [8] [9] [10] [11] [12] [13]	MR. GILLEN: If I may, Stephen, to avoid any unnecessary waste of time, there's two Page 89 versions of that document. One has handwritten notes. One does not. Page 35 does not have the handwritten notes. Did you see either of them just for Stephen's benefit? A: It's possible. To tell you I remember specific paper out of all the papers we see, you know, it wouldn't be fair to me or you. BY MR. HARVEY: Q: So you don't remember seeing this? A: No. Q: Well, at the top it says, recommendations, and it says, students— It has a recommendation	[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4] [5] [6] [7] [8] [9] [10] [11]	Q: Were the faculty and staff represented at all of those meetings? Page 91 A: No. Q: Do you know how many meetings there were? Was it two, three, or four or more? A: At least four. The last one— Well, there was at least four. Q: Was it fair to say that the staff didn't want a reference to intelligent design? A: What staff? Q: The faculty I mean. A: That's true. Q: And that you did want a reference to intelligent design? A: That's true.
[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4] [5] [6] [7] [8] [9] [10] [11] [12] [13] [14]	MR. GILLEN: If I may, Stephen, to avoid any unnecessary waste of time, there's two Page 89 versions of that document. One has handwritten notes. One does not. Page 35 does not have the handwritten notes. Did you see either of them just for Stephen's benefit? A: It's possible. To tell you I remember specific paper out of all the papers we see, you know, it wouldn't be fair to me or you. BY MR. HARVEY: Q: So you don't remember seeing this? A: No. Q: Well, at the top it says, recommendations, and it says, students— It has a recommendation apparently from the administration and staff,	[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4] [5] [6] [7] [9] [10] [11] [12]	Q: Were the faculty and staff represented at all of those meetings? Page 91 A: No. Q: Do you know how many meetings there were? Was it two, three, or four or more? A: At least four. The last one— Well, there was at least four. Q: Was it fair to say that the staff didn't want a reference to intelligent design? A: What staff? Q: The faculty I mean. A: That's true. Q: And that you did want a reference to intelligent design? A: That's true. Q: Do you remember what Ms. Brown's view was? A: I think she was opposed to it.
[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4] [5] [6] [9] [10] [10] [11] [12] [13]	MR. GILLEN: If I may, Stephen, to avoid any unnecessary waste of time, there's two Page 89 versions of that document. One has handwritten notes. One does not. Page 35 does not have the handwritten notes. Did you see either of them just for Stephen's benefit? A: It's possible. To tell you I remember specific paper out of all the papers we see, you know, it wouldn't be fair to me or you. BY MR. HARVEY: Q: So you don't remember seeing this? A: No. Q: Well, at the top it says, recommendations, and it says, students— It has a recommendation apparently from the administration and staff, one from Mr. Bonsell, one from Casey Brown, and one from you. A: Okay.	[24] [25] [11] [2] [3] [4] [5] [6] [7] [9] [10] [11] [12] [13] [14] [15] [16]	Q: Were the faculty and staff represented at all of those meetings? Page 91 A: No. Q: Do you know how many meetings there were? Was it two, three, or four or more? A: At least four. The last one— Well, there was at least four. Q: Was it fair to say that the staff didn't want a reference to intelligent design? A: What staff? Q: The faculty I mean. A: That's true. Q: And that you did want a reference to intelligent design? A: That's true. Q: Do you remember what Ms. Brown's view was? A: I think she was opposed to it. Q: What about Mr. Bonsell, did he want a reference
[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4] [5] [6] [7] [8] [9] [10] [11] [12] [13] [14] [15]	MR. GILLEN: If I may, Stephen, to avoid any unnecessary waste of time, there's two Page 89 versions of that document. One has handwritten notes. One does not. Page 35 does not have the handwritten notes. Did you see either of them just for Stephen's benefit? A: It's possible. To tell you I remember specific paper out of all the papers we see, you know, it wouldn't be fair to me or you. BY MR. HARVEY: Q: So you don't remember seeing this? A: No. Q: Well, at the top it says, recommendations, and it says, students— It has a recommendation apparently from the administration and staff, one from Mr. Bonsell, one from Casey Brown, and one from you.	[24] [25] [11] [2] [3] [4] [5] [6] [7] [9] [10] [11] [12] [13] [14] [15] [16]	Q: Were the faculty and staff represented at all of those meetings? Page 91 A: No. Q: Do you know how many meetings there were? Was it two, three, or four or more? A: At least four. The last one— Well, there was at least four. Q: Was it fair to say that the staff didn't want a reference to intelligent design? A: What staff? Q: The faculty I mean. A: That's true. Q: And that you did want a reference to intelligent design? A: That's true. Q: Do you remember what Ms. Brown's view was? A: I think she was opposed to it. Q: What about Mr. Bonsell, did he want a reference to intelligent design or not?
[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4] [5] [6] [10] [10] [11] [12] [13] [14] [15] [16]	MR. GILLEN: If I may, Stephen, to avoid any unnecessary waste of time, there's two Page 89 versions of that document. One has handwritten notes. One does not. Page 35 does not have the handwritten notes. Did you see either of them just for Stephen's benefit? A: It's possible. To tell you I remember specific paper out of all the papers we see, you know, it wouldn't be fair to me or you. BY MR. HARVEY: Q: So you don't remember seeing this? A: No. Q: Well, at the top it says, recommendations, and it says, students— It has a recommendation apparently from the administration and staff, one from Mr. Bonsell, one from Casey Brown, and one from you. A: Okay. Q: And they all differ slightly. Do you see that? A: Yes.	[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4] [5] [6] [7] [8] [10] [12] [13] [14] [15] [16] [17] [18]	Q: Were the faculty and staff represented at all of those meetings? Page 91 A: No. Q: Do you know how many meetings there were? Was it two, three, or four or more? A: At least four. The last one— Well, there was at least four. Q: Was it fair to say that the staff didn't want a reference to intelligent design? A: What staff? Q: The faculty I mean. A: That's true. Q: And that you did want a reference to intelligent design? A: That's true. Q: Do you remember what Ms. Brown's view was? A: I think she was opposed to it. Q: What about Mr. Bonsell, did he want a reference to intelligent design or not? A: He did—There was a point where he wasn't
[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4] [5] [6] [10] [14] [15] [16] [17] [16] [17] [16]	MR. GILLEN: If I may, Stephen, to avoid any unnecessary waste of time, there's two Page 89 versions of that document. One has handwritten notes. One does not. Page 35 does not have the handwritten notes. Did you see either of them just for Stephen's benefit? A: It's possible. To tell you I remember specific paper out of all the papers we see, you know, it wouldn't be fair to me or you. BY MR. HARVEY: Q: So you don't remember seeing this? A: No. Q: Well, at the top it says, recommendations, and it says, students— It has a recommendation apparently from the administration and staff, one from Mr. Bonsell, one from Casey Brown, and one from you. A: Okay. Q: And they all differ slightly. Do you see that? A: Yes. Q: I want to know if that's your recollection of	[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4] [5] [6] [7] [10] [11] [12] [14] [15] [16] [17] [18] [19]	Q: Were the faculty and staff represented at all of those meetings? Page 91 A: No. Q: Do you know how many meetings there were? Was it two, three, or four or more? A: At least four. The last one— Well, there was at least four. Q: Was it fair to say that the staff didn't want a reference to intelligent design? A: What staff? Q: The faculty I mean. A: That's true. Q: And that you did want a reference to intelligent design? A: That's true. Q: Do you remember what Ms. Brown's view was? A: I think she was opposed to it. Q: What about Mr. Bonsell, did he want a reference to intelligent design or not? A: He did— There was a point where he wasn't sure, and there was a point where he did. I'm
[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4] [5] [6] [10] [14] [15] [16] [17] [16] [17] [16] [17]	MR. GILLEN: If I may, Stephen, to avoid any unnecessary waste of time, there's two Page 89 versions of that document. One has handwritten notes. One does not. Page 35 does not have the handwritten notes. Did you see either of them just for Stephen's benefit? A: It's possible. To tell you I remember specific paper out of all the papers we see, you know, it wouldn't be fair to me or you. BY MR. HARVEY: Q: So you don't remember seeing this? A: No. Q: Well, at the top it says, recommendations, and it says, students— It has a recommendation apparently from the administration and staff, one from Mr. Bonsell, one from Casey Brown, and one from you. A: Okay. Q: And they all differ slightly. Do you see that? A: Yes. Q: I want to know if that's your recollection of what all your various views were.	[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4] [5] [6] [7] [10] [11] [12] [14] [15] [16] [17] [18] [19]	Q: Were the faculty and staff represented at all of those meetings? Page 91 A: No. Q: Do you know how many meetings there were? Was it two, three, or four or more? A: At least four. The last one—Well, there was at least four. Q: Was it fair to say that the staff didn't want a reference to intelligent design? A: What staff? Q: The faculty I mean. A: That's true. Q: And that you did want a reference to intelligent design? A: That's true. Q: Do you remember what Ms. Brown's view was? A: I think she was opposed to it. Q: What about Mr. Bonsell, did he want a reference to intelligent design or not? A: He did—There was a point where he wasn't sure, and there was a point where he did. I'm not sure where we are here.
[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4] [5] [6] [10] [11] [12] [13] [14] [15] [16] [17] [16] [17] [19] [19] [19] [10] [10] [11] [12]	MR. GILLEN: If I may, Stephen, to avoid any unnecessary waste of time, there's two Page 89 versions of that document. One has handwritten notes. One does not. Page 35 does not have the handwritten notes. Did you see either of them just for Stephen's benefit? A: It's possible. To tell you I remember specific paper out of all the papers we see, you know, it wouldn't be fair to me or you. BY MR. HARVEY: Q: So you don't remember seeing this? A: No. Q: Well, at the top it says, recommendations, and it says, students— It has a recommendation apparently from the administration and staff, one from Mr. Bonsell, one from Casey Brown, and one from you. A: Okay. Q: And they all differ slightly. Do you see that? A: Yes. Q: I want to know if that's your recollection of what all your various views were. A: That's my recollection. I just didn't know if I	[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4] [5] [6] [7] [9] [10] [11] [12] [13] [14] [15] [16] [17] [18] [19] [20] [21]	Q: Were the faculty and staff represented at all of those meetings? Page 91 A: No. Q: Do you know how many meetings there were? Was it two, three, or four or more? A: At least four. The last one—Well, there was at least four. Q: Was it fair to say that the staff didn't want a reference to intelligent design? A: What staff? Q: The faculty I mean. A: That's true. Q: And that you did want a reference to intelligent design? A: That's true. Q: Do you remember what Ms. Brown's view was? A: I think she was opposed to it. Q: What about Mr. Bonsell, did he want a reference to intelligent design or not? A: He did—There was a point where he wasn't sure, and there was a point where he did. I'm not sure where we are here. Q: Now, so at least at this point as of October 7th
[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4] [5] [6] [10] [10] [14] [15] [16] [17] [18] [17] [19] [19] [19] [19] [19] [19] [19] [19	MR. GILLEN: If I may, Stephen, to avoid any unnecessary waste of time, there's two Page 89 versions of that document. One has handwritten notes. One does not. Page 35 does not have the handwritten notes. Did you see either of them just for Stephen's benefit? A: It's possible. To tell you I remember specific paper out of all the papers we see, you know, it wouldn't be fair to me or you. BY MR. HARVEY: Q: So you don't remember seeing this? A: No. Q: Well, at the top it says, recommendations, and it says, students— It has a recommendation apparently from the administration and staff, one from Mr. Bonsell, one from Casey Brown, and one from you. A: Okay. Q: And they all differ slightly. Do you see that? A: Yes. Q: I want to know if that's your recollection of what all your various views were. A: That's my recollection. I just didn't know if I saw this paper before.	[24] [25] [3] [4] [5] [6] [7] [9] [10] [11] [12] [13] [14] [15] [16] [17] [18] [19] [20] [21]	Q: Were the faculty and staff represented at all of those meetings? Page 91 A: No. Q: Do you know how many meetings there were? Was it two, three, or four or more? A: At least four. The last one— Well, there was at least four. Q: Was it fair to say that the staff didn't want a reference to intelligent design? A: What staff? Q: The faculty I mean. A: That's true. Q: And that you did want a reference to intelligent design? A: That's true. Q: Do you remember what Ms. Brown's view was? A: I think she was opposed to it. Q: What about Mr. Bonsell, did he want a reference to intelligent design or not? A: He did— There was a point where he wasn't sure, and there was a point where he did. I'm not sure where we are here. Q: Now, so at least at this point as of October 7th you were the one who wanted intelligent design
[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4] [5] [8] [10] [10] [11] [12] [14] [15] [16] [17] [16] [17] [16] [17] [18] [19] [19] [19] [19] [19] [19] [19] [19	MR. GILLEN: If I may, Stephen, to avoid any unnecessary waste of time, there's two Page 89 versions of that document. One has handwritten notes. One does not. Page 35 does not have the handwritten notes. Did you see either of them just for Stephen's benefit? A: It's possible. To tell you I remember specific paper out of all the papers we see, you know, it wouldn't be fair to me or you. BY MR. HARVEY: Q: So you don't remember seeing this? A: No. Q: Well, at the top it says, recommendations, and it says, students— It has a recommendation apparently from the administration and staff, one from Mr. Bonsell, one from Casey Brown, and one from you. A: Okay. Q: And they all differ slightly. Do you see that? A: Yes. Q: I want to know if that's your recollection of what all your various views were. A: That's my recollection. I just didn't know if I saw this paper before. Q: Okay, fine. So you wanted— Under Number 4,	[24] [25] [3] [4] [5] [6] [7] [9] [10] [11] [12] [13] [14] [15] [16] [17] [18] [19] [20] [21]	Q: Were the faculty and staff represented at all of those meetings? Page 91 A: No. Q: Do you know how many meetings there were? Was it two, three, or four or more? A: At least four. The last one— Well, there was at least four. Q: Was it fair to say that the staff didn't want a reference to intelligent design? A: What staff? Q: The faculty I mean. A: That's true. Q: And that you did want a reference to intelligent design? A: That's true. Q: Do you remember what Ms. Brown's view was? A: I think she was opposed to it. Q: What about Mr. Bonsell, did he want a reference to intelligent design or not? A: He did— There was a point where he wasn't sure, and there was a point where he did. I'm not sure where we are here. Q: Now, so at least at this point as of October 7th you were the one who wanted intelligent design included in the revised curriculum?
[24] [25] [1] [2] [3] [4] [5] [6] [10] [14] [15] [16] [17] [16] [17] [16] [20] [21] [22] [23] [24]	MR. GILLEN: If I may, Stephen, to avoid any unnecessary waste of time, there's two Page 89 versions of that document. One has handwritten notes. One does not. Page 35 does not have the handwritten notes. Did you see either of them just for Stephen's benefit? A: It's possible. To tell you I remember specific paper out of all the papers we see, you know, it wouldn't be fair to me or you. BY MR. HARVEY: Q: So you don't remember seeing this? A: No. Q: Well, at the top it says, recommendations, and it says, students— It has a recommendation apparently from the administration and staff, one from Mr. Bonsell, one from Casey Brown, and one from you. A: Okay. Q: And they all differ slightly. Do you see that? A: Yes. Q: I want to know if that's your recollection of what all your various views were. A: That's my recollection. I just didn't know if I saw this paper before.	[24] [25] [3] [4] [5] [6] [7] [9] [10] [11] [12] [13] [14] [15] [16] [17] [18] [19] [20] [21]	Q: Were the faculty and staff represented at all of those meetings? Page 91 A: No. Q: Do you know how many meetings there were? Was it two, three, or four or more? A: At least four. The last one— Well, there was at least four. Q: Was it fair to say that the staff didn't want a reference to intelligent design? A: What staff? Q: The faculty I mean. A: That's true. Q: And that you did want a reference to intelligent design? A: That's true. Q: Do you remember what Ms. Brown's view was? A: I think she was opposed to it. Q: What about Mr. Bonsell, did he want a reference to intelligent design or not? A: He did— There was a point where he wasn't sure, and there was a point where he did. I'm not sure where we are here. Q: Now, so at least at this point as of October 7th you were the one who wanted intelligent design included in the revised curriculum?

Tammy Kitzmiller, et al. v. Dover Area School District, et al.

	Page 92		Page 94
[1]	Q: Who were the others?	[1]	board members, you know, at a coffee shop, at
[2]	A: Sheila Harkins, Janie Cleaver, Heather Geesey.	ŧ	your church, at your place of business, or
[3]	Was Heather there then. I'm not sure if Heather	[3	anyplace else?
(4)	Geesey was on the board then. I know she wanted	[4]	A 37
[5]	it.	[5	Q: Did you ever talk about it on the phone with any
[6]	Q: I believe she was.	[6]	of the board members?
[7]	A: Okay, she wanted it. Angie Yingling indicated	7	A company to the state of the second contracts of
[8]	she did. Noel Wenrich wanted it. I guess	[8]	with reference to Janie Cleaver, I was
[9]	that's about it.	19	wondering if she was going to be back for the
[10]	Q: What about Alan Bonsell?	[10]	board meeting. That is my recollection. And I
[11]	A: Alan wanted it.	[11]	think she called me from Florida, I didn't even
[12]	Q: So that's everybody but the Browns wanted it?	[12]	know how to call her. I know there was a
[13]	A: I guess so.	[13]	concern over whether she'd be back for the board
[14]	Q: You just told me that's at the time of October	[14]	meeting or not.
[15]	the 18th. Do I understand that correctly?	[15]	Q: Did the board ever review any materials— Were
[16]	A: No. We're talking about October the 7th, aren't	[16]	any materials presented to the board about
[17]	we?	[17]	intelligent design, telling them what it was?
[18]	Q: Yes, good clarification. Had the matter been	[18]	A: Other than the book, I don't believe so.
[19]	discussed with the entire board as of October 7?	[19]	Q: Did the board ever talk to anybody about what
[50]	A: I'm sure it had.	[20]	the concept of intelligent design was such as—
[21]	Q: In other words, how did you know all these	(21)	A: Not to my knowledge.
[22]	people wanted it?	[22]	Q: I'm still trying to understand how the subject
[23]	A: I'm sure it was talked about at the board	[23]	of intelligent design got introduced. You said
[24]	meetings.	[24]	that Alan Bonsell talked to you about it a long
(25)	Q: Do you remember when? Prior to October the	[25]	time prior to this.
	Page 93		Page S
[1]	18th?	[1]	A: Right after I come on the board.
[2]	A: Definitely,	(2)	Q: And then you said you talked to Mr. Thompson
[3]	Q: It was definitely talked about prior to	(3)	about it one time but that was just about the
[4]	October 18th?	[4]	legal status of it, correct?
[5]	A: Absolutely.	[5]	
(6)	•	[6]	it, and I wanted to know what he knew about it.
[7]	A: Several occasions. I'm sure we did actually	(7)	Q: What did he tell you about what he knew about it
(8)	have meetings it didn't come up.	[8]	apart from the legal status?
(9)	Q: Were the only discussions that were held about	(9)	
	it at board meetings, formal board meetings,	[10]	
	either in executive session or otherwise, or	[11]	including intelligent design in the curriculum?
	were there discussions of it outside of formal	[12]	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
	board meetings?	[13]	· ·
[14]		[14]	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
[15]	•	[15]	conversation going.
	meeting, right?	[16]	
[17]		[17]	
[18]	Q: So it was discussed at curriculum meetings, and	(18)	alongside of Darwin's theory of evolution, you

Page 92 - Page 95 (26)

A: Yes.

pay house?

[19] it was discussed at several board meetings?

123 maybe a meeting you had with somebody at your

Q: Was it ever discussed in any other meetings like

A: No. Nobody ever comes to my house from here.

Q: Did you ever have any discussions with any other

199 know, other scientific theories so the students

MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. Go

21) as far as other theories go.

gsj ahead, answer.

23) a more well-rounded education?

would have a more rounded scientific education

Q: Was your only personal reason so they would have

William Buckingham January 3, 2005

	Page 96	Page 96
[1]	A: Absolutely.	(i) A: I read about it.
(2)	BY MR. HARVEY:	[2] Q: Where did you read about it?
[3]	Q: Did you consider alternatives to other aspects	[3] A: Different articles.
[4]	of the curriculum? Why only evolution did you	μ] Q: Can you remember any of them?
(5)	want to provide alternative theories on?	[5] A: Not off the top of my head. And also I received
[6]	A: As I recall, we had a meeting involving	6) a call from The Discovery Institute. And I
(7)	Mrs. Spahr and some of the people in the science	m talked to an attorney there. He called me. I
(8)	department, and we encouraged them to come up	(a) didn't even know they existed. He sent
[9]	with other theories. You know, I'm not a	information to us.
[10]	scientist. I don't know all the theories out	[10] Q: Who was the attorney?
[11]	there. I became aware that this scientific	(11) A: Seth Cooper.
[12]	theory existed, and I just felt that more than	[12] Q: What did he tell you?
[13]	one scientific theory should be mentioned in the	[13] MR. GILLEN: Again, to the extent he
[14]	classroom.	[14] provided you with legal advice and you went to
[15]	Q: Scientific theories for — that relate to the	[15] him for that or you discussed that, he offered
[16]	origins of life and- Is that what you mean?	[18] and you accepted it, don't communicate that.
[17]	A: Whatever. It doesn't have to be that.	BY MR. HARVEY:
[1B]	Q: You weren't asking her to come up with other	Q: He contacted you, Mr. Cooper, right?
[19]	scientific theories, for example, with respect	(19) A: Yes.
[20]	to the creation of volcanoes, were you?	Q: You didn't seek him out?
[21]	A: If she wanted to. It was a blanket statement.	[21] A: No.
[22]	You know, there are different theories for	[22] Q: So you weren't seeking any information from him.
[23]	different things. We just wanted alternative	[23] He was reaching out to you, correct?
[24]	theories to different things, you know, to well	A: Once he called me, I was seeking information
[25]	round an education.	ps from him.
	Page 97	Page 99
[1]	Q: So you told Ms. Spahr that you wanted	Q: What was the information you were seeking from
	alternative theories for all aspects of the	na him?
	science curriculum?	3 A: The same as when I talked to Mr. Thompson, I
[4]	A: I didn't say that. I didn't say that.	(a) didn't know anything about The Discovery
(5)	Q: What did you say?	Institute, what they espoused or anything like
	As Yearly managed and an action of the control of the	

1.3	ar to you told his opini that you wanted
[2]	alternative theories for all aspects of the
[3]	science curriculum?
[4]	A: I didn't say that, I didn't say that.
[5]	Q: What did you say?
[6]	A: In the course of our meeting, that was the gist
(7)	of what was discussed. I can't tell you who
(8)	said what. I don't know. And at that meeting-
(9)	Well, that's all I can say.
[10]	Q: But the only one that you insisted that there be
[11]	an alternative to was the theory of evolution,
(12)	correct?
[13]	A: I wouldn't say I insisted at that time. I just
[14]	recognized that as one of the scientific
[15]	theories out there. It was one I could call by
(18)	name. If there were other scientific theories
[17]	that she wanted to introduce, we were fine with

ne that. Q: How do you know intelligent design is a 20 scientific theory? A: It's a scientific theory because a lot of

22] scientists back it. They have a lot to say [23] about that.

Q: How do you know that a lot of scientists back [24] (25) it?

[6] that. I just wanted to know what he knew about [7] it.

Q: What he knew about what? [8]

A: Intelligent design. (B)

Q: What did he tell you? [10]

A: I can't recall. That was a long time ago. [11]

[12] Q: Do you remember anything he said to you?

A: I remember that-[13]

MR. GILLEN: Apart from legal advice he

[15] gave you.

A: Right. He talked about Darwin's theory, and he

provided information to me that I gave to the

[18] science department for the school — or the

ps teachers and the administration to review

1201 regarding Darwin's theory.

BY MR. HARVEY:

Q: What was that information that he gave you? [22]

A: There were others — there were scientists in

(24) there that had opinions differing in many

25) respects from Darwin's.

[21]

Tammy Kitzmiller, et al. v. Dover Area School District, et al.

Page 100 [1] Q: Was this in writing that he gave you this	- 15c / 15c
[i] Q: Was this in writing that he gave you this [iz] information?	(1) design mentioned.
	[2] Q: Did they say why they wanted it mentioned?
A: It was a DVD, a videotape, a book or two.	[3] A: They who?
(4) Q: The Discovery Institute gave you a videotape, a	(4) Q: The board members.
[5] DVD, and a book or two?	is A: The board members?
[6] A: Yes.	FG Q: Yes.
MR. HARVEY: Counsel, why weren't these	n A: Because it's a scientific theory and we felt
[8] produced?	(a) that it would be a good addition to the class to
MR. GILLEN: You know, a couple of things.	[9] go along with Darwin's theory of evolution.
[10] First of all, I'm not sure they're responsive.	[10] Q: Which school board members said that?
[11] Second, I have to be honest, I wasn't sure	μη A: I don't know.
1121 exactly what they provided. We asked for	Q: I mean, do you remember specifically what people
(13) everything and provided you in a very short	[13] said—
[14] period of time everything we could lay our hands	[14] A: No.
[15] on including over a hundred pages of documents	[15] Q: —about why they wanted it?
(18) which were copied over the break and in addition	A: No. I was talking about me. I'm sorry.
provided things this morning that just came to	[17] Q: That's okay. So was there ever any discussion
[10] light last night.	[18] on the board about the reason for mentioning
[19] This I can say is the first time I've heard	[19] intelligent design?
[20] of these documents. In the event I determine	(20) A: Yes.
[21] that they're responsive, I will gladly turn them	[21] Q: What was that?
[22] over to you.	A: To present a balanced view of scientific
[23] BY MR. HARVEY:	[23] theories.
[24] Q: Where are they now?	[24] Q: When was that?
A: They were turned over to Dr. Nilsen. He turned	251 A: Different times, I couldn't give you dates.
Page 101	Page 10%
[1] them over to someone in the science department.	[1] Q: Balance between what? I mean, what were you
[2] That's the last I saw of them. I donated those	2 balancing?
(3) to the school.	A: Different scientific theories, not necessarily
(4) Q: Were they ever reviewed by the board?	μ) one critical of the other, just other things.
(5) A: Not to my knowledge.	[5] Q: Do you remember who specifically said that?
[6] Q: Did you review them?	[6] A: No.
[7] A: Yes.	[7] Q: Did Sheila Harkins ever say that?
(a) Q: How long did it take you to review them?	[8] A: I don't know.
M A: A couple of days.	[9] Q: Did any of the board members ever express any
[10] Q: Do you remember any of the discussions that the	no other ideas why they wanted intelligent design
[11] board had about the subject of intelligent	[11] mentioned to the students?
(12) design?	nzı A: I don't know.
[13] A: Not verbatim, no.	(19) Q: In other words, you don't remember?
[14] Q: Do you remember anybody discussing why they	[14] A: I didn't—There were meetings I was absent at,
[15] wanted it taught or presented?	[15] so I can't tell you. While I was there, I don't
(16) A: What does presented mean?	[16] remember ever hearing.
[17] Q: You don't know what I mean by presented?	[17] Q: Why not teach the theory of intelligent design?
[18] A: No.	[18] Why did you just want it mentioned instead of
[19] Q: Okay. Why did they want it taught?	[16] taught?
Po A: They didn't.	A: Because we were afraid we were getting into a
[21] MR. GILLEN: Objection to—	gray area that we didn't want to go into.
BY MR. HARVEY:	Q: What do you mean by a gray area?
[23] Q: They didn't want it taught. What did they want	A: We just wanted to have it mentioned and have the
[24] done?	[24] students be able to have an alternative theory,
A: They wanted the scientific theory of intelligent	es, not necessarily opposed by Darwin or opposing

Page 104	Page 106
[1] Darwin, that would help them round out their	m valid science?
ra scientific education. We stayed within the	[2] MR. GILLEN: Same objection.
By guidelines of the PSPA. That was our intent.	A: What constitutes mainstream?
41 Q: I'm still not sure I understand. Why is it a	[4] BY MR. HARVEY:
151 gray area in your mind? Why was it a gray area?	[5] Q: I'm just asking you if you have an understanding
8) A: Well, I didn't— The teachers weren't	(6) on that subject.
(7) comfortable teaching it, and I didn't want to	A: I know there are a lot of scientists that oppose
(a) force it on them if they weren't comfortable	[8] some parts of Darwin's theory of evolution, and
p teaching it.	[9] I know there are scientists who support aspects
[10] Q: You said earlier in this deposition that you	no of intelligent design.
[13] wanted the teachers to teach any theories they	[11] Q: If the teachers didn't want to teach it, why are
113 thought plausible.	you making them mention it?
[13] MR. GILLEN: Objection to the	[13] A: Again, as part of an effort to round out the
[14] characterization of his testimony. I don't	[14] scientific education of the students.
ps believe he said that.	[15] Q: I know that's true, but you're not a
MR. WALCZAK: It's a quote.	professional science educator, correct?
A: What I said was scientific theories they thought	[17] A: That's correct.
[10] were plausible.	[18] Q: You don't know anything really about science.
[19] BY MR. HARVEY:	[19] Isn't that correct?
[20] Q: So teachers could teach any scientific theory	po A: I wouldn't say that.
[21] they thought plausible?	Q: Well, you know very little about science?
A: With the—	22) A: I know water is H O.
[23] Q: You can answer the question. [24] MR. GILLEN: Objection, calls for	Q: You don't have any background in science beyond
ps; speculation. But go ahead, answer.	[24] what's—
jes speciminon, but go aneau, answer.	251 A: I'm not a professional.
Page 105	Page 107
(1) A: With limitations and by approval of the board.	[1] Q: Are you a very knowledgeable lay person?
BY MR. HARVEY:	[2] A: With regards to what?
Q: Why did you want them to teach any theories that they thought playsible?	[9] Q: Science.
(4) they thought plausible? (5) MR. GILLEN: Objection to the	(4) A: Depends on what very knowledgeable means.
[6] characterization of his testimony.	[5] Q: Do you subscribe to any scientific publications?
7) A: I didn't get your question, I'm sorry.	iej A: No.
BY MR. HARVEY:	(7) Q: Have you ever?
Q: Why did you want the teachers to be able to	(a) A: No.
110] teach any theories they thought plausible?	[9] Q: Do you follow science developments?
(11) MR. GILLEN: Same objection.	ing A: Yes.
A: In an effort to round out the scientific	(11) Q: Where? (12) A: Discovery channel, things like that on TV.
na education of the students in the class.	[13] Q: Other than that, do you read about it in any
[14] BY MR. HARVEY:	[14] newspapers?
115] Q: Is it a concern of you that the mainstream	[15] A: Yeah.
[16] scientific community doesn't accept intelligent	(16) Q: Which ones, York Daily Record?
(17) design as scientific teaching at all?	A: York Dispatch. We only have two.
[18] MR. GILLEN: Objection, foundation.	[18] Q: Well, you don't read those regularly, correct?
[19] A: I don't know that that's true, so it's not a	[19] I mean, you already told me that.
[20] concern for me.	[20] A: I don't read the letters to the editor, and I
BY MR. HARVEY:	24) don't pay attention to what they say about this
Q: I mean, you don't recognize that it's true that	[22] issue.
[23] the scientific community doesn't — the	[23] Q: Well, you told me you read the obituaries and
[24] mainstream scientific community at the very	the sports page very clearly earlier, correct?
[25] least does not accept intelligent design as	A: Yeah, But I didn't say that was all I read.
	I

Tammy Kitzmiller, et al. v. Dover Area School District, et al.

Page 108	Page 110
[1] Q: In any event, you've got teachers that are	(1) Q: What did they say they were afraid of being sued
(2) professional science educators, and you pay them	121 about?
money to teach the students, correct?	A: Intelligent design. They were afraid it would
A: That's true.	14) be considered something else.
(s) Q: Why did you disregard their advice on this?	[5] Q: But that was all later when they said that they
[6] MR. GILLEN: Objection, foundation.	[6] were afraid of being sued. Initially they were
A: I won't say we disregarded it. They didn't want	[7] just against teaching it or mentioning it.
8) to teach it, and they don't have to.	[8] Isn't that correct?
BY MR. HARVEY:	(9) A: That's not correct. They always had a
[10] Q: Well, they didn't want it mentioned. Isn't that	[10] background of being afraid they'd be sued.
m correct?	[11] Q: Now, was the board meeting on October the 18th
A: There were some teachers that indicated that	[12] taped?
(13) they weren't comfortable with mentioning that.	[13] A: I don't know. As I recall, our normal secretary
[14] Q: So why did you overrule them, these professional	14 was out, and someone else was operating the
is science educators?	[15] equipment, and I think there was something —
[16] A: It's our job as a school board to set the	[15] something happened with the taping process.
177 curriculum. I won't say we overruled them	[17] That's my recollection.
ms because their concern was that because	O Do to the bound of the married
ing intelligent design was in the curriculum that we	(19) October 18th?
[20] were forcing them to teach it. We told them	A SEPTEMBER OF THE SEPT
21 multiple times no.	20 A: With regards to: 21 Q: Intelligent design and the board's resolution.
Q: You were just forcing them to mention it?	A mid a constitution of a charge
23 A: To acknowledge that that scientific theory does	223 A: Did we establish that we passed it then?
[24] exist.	124] A: Yeah.
25 Q: Right, But they were against that, correct?	25 Q: Do you remember the discussion that took place?
Page 109	Page 11.
in A: Yes.	[1] A: As I recall, yes.
Q: Why did you force them to mention it when they	Q: Do you remember that approximately 11 people
pj didn't want to as professional science	[8] from the public stood up and spoke about it?
n educators?	A: I don't know how many people.
A: As school board— As a school board, we thought	S Q: Do you remember that 10 of them spoke against
is it was in the best interest of the students to	[6] it?
[7] do that.	A: No, I don't remember that.
e Q: That's I mean— I mean, I would hope that would	[8] Q: Do you remember anyone speaking for it?
[8] be true.	p) A: Yes.
[10] A: It is true.	[10] Q: Who was that?
[11] Q: But why did you think it was in the best	[11] A: You know, they come to the podium. They give a
[12] interest of the students to overrule the	name. And I know that the people normally that
professional science educators?	tist come and speak against it are either relatives
14 A: I think the science educators were operating out	[14] or friends of teachers.
กฤ of fear. And, again, we thought it would be in	[15] Q: Why would relatives and friends of teachers
ne the best interest of the students and a way to	ps speak against it?
ng step towards giving them a fuller scientific	[17] A: I don't know.
per education to mention this theory and other	MR. GILLEN: Objection, foundation.
ng theories.	(19) A: Don't know.
[20] Q: Why do you think the school teachers were	[20] BY MR. HARVEY:
p1) operating out of fear?	Q: Angie Yingling voted for the resolution on
A: I guess they're afraid of the ACLU. I don't	rze October 18th, correct?
234 know. You have to ask them that.	[23] A: Yes.
Q: Did they ever tell you they were afraid?	Q: Did you know that she later stated that she felt
A: They said they were afraid of being sued.	pressured to do that because people called her

Page 112	Page 11
(1) an atheist if they didn't support it?	[1] your recent past or somewhat recent past. Is it
21 A: She never told me that.	[2] your understanding that that would in any way
Q: Did you ever hear that?	[3] affect your memory or ability to remember these
[4] A: Not from her.	4 things?
[5] Q: Did you hear it from anybody?	[5] A: I didn't understand that, but Oxycontin is a
[8] A: I might have. I think I did hear it from	[6] relatively new drug, and the long-term effects
7 somebody, but I don't know who.	17) of it aren't known, so I don't know. They could
(e) Q: Was it true? Did anybody say that to her?	(a) well be. I don't know.
M A: Not to my knowledge.	[9] Q: Are you taking anything like cold medicine or
Q: Did you have any conversations with her about	[10] anything today that would affect your ability to
(1) it?	[11] remember the events correctly?
A: About being an atheist?	[12] A: No. I have a Hall's right now.
Q: About pressuring her to support the resolution.	[13] Q: How old are you?
A: Did I— I don't understand the question.	[14] A: Fifty-eight.
15] Q: Did you have any conversations with Ms. Yingling	[15] Q: How is your memory generally?
isj about supporting the resolution?	[16] A: Do you want my version or my wife's?
17] A: Yes.	[17] Q: Generally what's your version?
(a) Q: Tell me about that conversation, everything you	[18] A: I'd say average.
19] can remember.	(19) Q: The board resolution is quoted in the complaint
A: I just asked her how she felt about it.	[20] in this matter, and I think you've admitted it,
Q: What did she say?	[21] so we don't need to go into it. Well, it's
A: She said I'll support you a hundred percent.	right on the second page of the complaint which
Q: Did you say anything else to her?	is Deposition Exhibit 1 right up at the top.
A: No, not that I recall. I don't know what else I	24 Who drafted that language?
25] would have said.	25] A: I think it was a combination of—Although not
Page 113	Page 115
(1) Q: Did you hear that Casey Brown said that people	in the same room at the same time obviously,
2) asked her whether she was born again?	g it's a combination of the teachers, the
A: I remember that.	[5] administration, and the curriculum committee.
(4) Q: Did you ever hear anybody asking Casey if she	(4) Q: What language did the teachers add?
s was born again?	s A: Pardon?
6 A: Never.	[6] Q: Looking at that resolution there, the teachers
(7) Q: Would you agree that would be inappropriate at a	m added the language, note: origins of life is not
(a) board meeting?	m taught.
A: Absolutely, It's appropriate anywhere —	MR. GILLEN: Objection, speculation.
inappropriate, I'm sorry.	[10] BY MR. HARVEY:
in Q: I'm sorry?	[11] Q: Isn't that right?
A: Inappropriate. I think I said appropriate. I'm	12 A: It could be.
13) sorry, I misspoke.	[13] Q: Do you remember?
MR. HARVEY: Why don't we just take about a	[14] A: No, not for sure.
is five-minute break.	[15] Q: Okay. What language did the curriculum
A: That would be great. Thank you.	[16] Committee draft?
(Recess taken)	A: There were three proposals. Without having them
BY MR. HARVEY:	[18] in front of me, I can't tell you.
193 Q: Mr. Buckingham, I don't mean to get into your	[19] Q: Well, in that case why don't you pick up
20) personal issues again, but I think I need to ask	Po Deposition Exhibit 5 and turn to about
21) this question as well, and that is there is a	[21] four-fifths of the way through.
exp pretty big disconnect in this case between what	pzj MR. GILLEN: I think it's 133 or
123) the newspapers are saying and what the witnesses	thereabouts. I could be wrong.
pay that we've talked to today are saying to us,	BY MR. HARVEY:
28) especially you. You did have some drug issue in	[25] Q: One thirty-nine, do you see that that's the

Tammy Kitzmiller, et al. v. Dover Area School District, et al.

Page 116 Page 118 (1) agenda for the meeting? [1] that are properly associated with the memos, but A: Yes. [2] I know that the packet I produced they were Q: Then if you go to Page 145 under the curriculum, B) stapled and these are not. I believe that it's (4) it says, copies of the changes have been sent to in not problematic. is the district curriculum advisory council and the MR. HARVEY: These are in the same order is science department. Do you see that under (6) that you produced according to the numbers. p background information? MR. GILLEN: Then it is my belief they were A: Yes. [8] properly associated with the cover memo. Q: Just above that it refers to the approved MR. HARVEY: Right. [10] changes to the biology curriculum, and there's a BY MR. HARVEY: [10] I'll reference to the enclosures? Q: So then if you look now if you go to the minutes A: Yes. 12) for the meeting which is on 160-Are you on Q: Was the material that was considered at this [13] Page 160? [14] meeting was it shared with the district A: Yes. [14] [15] curriculum advisory council? Q: Up at the top it says that it was Enclosure XI-A 115 A: I can't say if it was or not. I know I didn't. [16] that was approved with also the addition of the [17] I don't know if anyone else did or not. [17] words the origins of life is not taught. Q: What is the district curriculum advisory A: I see that. [19] council? Q: So now Enclosure XI-A, just to refresh your A: It's my understanding it's made up of people po recollection, was the one that came from the pi) from the community and possibly some teachers. p) curriculum committee. Q: Then if you go on and you look at attached to A: The one that has intelligent design in it? 23) this are three different enclosures. The first Q: Yes, and the reference. My question is, who on pay one is at 146 and 147. Do you see that? [24] the curriculum committee drafted that language, A: Um-hum. 281 or was it somebody else? I mean, it might have Page 117 Page 115 Q: The cover memo says, the first one, that's (1) been somebody outside of the curriculum Exhibit XI-B, they're out of order here, is the g committee. Who drafted it? PI recommended change from the administration and A: It was the curriculum committee, Mr. Baksa, and (4) staff. Do you see that? It's 147. (a) Alan Bonsell came up with that. A: Yes. Q: Did you have any conversations with anybody from Q: This one came from the staff? m the Thomas More Law Center about that language A: One forty-seven? m prior to the vote on October the 18th? Q: Right. This is the one that came from the A: Not that I recall, m faculty, right? And there's no reference to Q: Do you know if anyone else did? no intelligent design or Of Pandas and People? A: Not to my knowledge. A: Where do you see it was recommended by somebody? Q: Then the words that were added, the origins of f1 11 Q: There's a cover memo. [12] [12] life is not taught, what does that mean? A: Oh, on the cover memo. MR. GILLEN: Objection, foundation. [13] Q: Page 146. [14] BY MR. HARVEY: [14] A: Yes, I see that now. Q: You were there. What did you think that meant? ព្រទ្ធា

[16]

[21]

(23)

122) the road?

Q: This is what came from the staff. Then the next

(17) one if you go to Page 148 and 149, look at the

(10) memo on 148. This is the one that came from the

(19) curriculum committee.

A: Right. I read that. (201

Q: It says there's a reference to intelligent

22 design and a reference to Of Pandas and People.

MR. GILLEN: Excuse me if I may, Steve.

pay Just for the record, I believe that the

25 documents that you're referencing are the ones

A: We didn't want- We kind of reached a

124) compromise to where the origin of life would not

A: The teachers at that time indicated they were

Q: Why was it in there to avoid a controversy down

[17] going -- wanted to teach Darwin's theory of

[18] evolution as within species development, and

to avoid a controversy down the road.

25 be taught, period, not through intelligent

that was put in there to protect them and to try

William Buckingham January 3, 2005

Page 122

Page 120
(1) design, not by Darwin's theory. It was kind
27 of— It was for them as well as — the teachers
is as well as anybody else so they felt more
4 comfortable.
[5] Q: Whose idea was it that intelligent design would
is just be mentioned and not taught? Where did
(7) that come from?
A: It came from the board as a whole.
Q: Was there discussion on that?
[10] A: In a— I'm sure there had to be.
[11] Q: Did you have a discussion with anyone from the
[12] Thomas More Law Center about that?
[13] A: No.
[14] Q: Did you have a discussion with anybody about
(15) that outside of the board?
A: No, me personally, no. I don't know if anyone
(17) else did or not.
[18] Q: How many times prior to October 18th did you
[19] talk to anyone from the Thomas More Law Center?
MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance.
A: Maybe two, three times, three times, maybe four.
BY MR. HARVEY:
(23) Q: In person or on the phone?
[24] A: On the phone.
25) Q: Was there ever any in-person meetings before

[9] October 18th that was discussed on October 18th 21 at the board meeting. A: I know when it came up for a vote Mr. Wenrich [4] had some reservations about how we went about (5) the process, and he made several attempts to (6) remove intelligent design from the wording. And [7] that pretty much was the crux. I mean, it look (B) a long time because he kept rewording things and 19 bringing them up. That was pretty much the crux no of it. Then we finally were able to vote on it [11] as it was presented, and it was approved. Q: Do you remember anything else that was said at (13) the meeting? A: By? 1157 Q: Anybody about the board resolution. For [16] example, did Mr. Wenrich say why he wanted to (17) take the word intelligent design out? A: He said he was in favor of the concept of (19) intelligent design but he didn't like the manner 201 in which we brought it to where it was. He [21] wanted more involvement from the teachers in the [22] process. Q: He was upset that the two school teachers were [24] being disregarded. Isn't that correct? MR. GILLEN: Objection. Page 121 Page 123

in October 18th? A: No. Q: Now, you did talk to the Thomas More Law Center (4) about representing the school board and the is school district in any lawsuit before @ October 18th, correct? MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. [7] A: That was discussed. [8] (14) BY MR. HARVEY: Q: What did you tell the board about that? [10] A: I told them that the Thomas More Law Center [11] 12 offered to represent us in any legal proceedings (13) that might result as a result of intelligent (14) design. Q: Did the Thomas More Law Center say that to you 1151 itel in writing, or was that oral? A: I was told that over the phone, and there was a [17] (18) follow-up letter. MR. HARVEY: Counsel, could you produce [19] 20) that letter? MR. GILLEN: I could and I believe- I'll [21] (22) check, but I believe I will. BY MR. HARVEY: [23]

A: In his opinion they were, but they weren't. [2] BY MR. HARVEY: Q: That's what he was saying at the meeting? [3] A: That was his perception. [4] Q: Well, in what sense weren't they being [5] is disregarded? A: They weren't being disregarded. That was just [7]^[8] his perception that they were. Q: I know. But they didn't want reference to [9] (10) intelligent design, correct? A: That's true. mm Q: So in what sense weren't they being disregarded? 112] A: Because we met with them over a period of five (14) or six months trying to get this thing resolved. [15] We made compromises and so forth. In that 1161 regards they weren't being disregarded. We (17) listened to everything they said. We made a (18) decision. Q: You just disagreed with them, correct? [19] [20] A: On that point, yes. [21] Q: Now, did Heather Geesey say something about if 22) they, the faculty, requested Stock and Leader

Q: Well, please take Exhibit 4 and turn to the

25. discussion of the board resolution on

Q: Tell me everything you can remember about the

[24]

1231 they should be fired?

A: No.

Tammy Kitzmiller, et al. v. Dover Area School District, et al.

	Page 124		Page 126
[1]	Daily Record article of October 19.	1 [1]	A 50 - 1 - 1
[2]	A: By Joe Maldonaldo?	12	
[3]	Q: Yes. Now, turn to the second page of that, the	[3]	
[4]	fourth paragraph up from the bottom. It says,	1	also said that not only did her department not
(5)	if they requested Stock and Leader they (the		approve the new wording, they were not invited
[6]	faculty) should be fired said board member	1	to help write it. We didn't know you were going
[7]	Heather Geesey. They agreed to the book and the		to do this, she said.
[8]	changes in the curriculum.	(8)	A
[9]	A: She did not say that.	[9]	A 1177
[10]	Q: She didn't say that. Did she say something like	[10]	- a
[11]	that?	1 7	knew every step of the way.
[12]	A: What she said is if Stock and Leader gave us	[12]	
[13]	faulty advice Stock and Leader should be fired,	1 .	says, the administration said it too did not
	and the teachers took it the wrong way.		support the change as it was written. Is that
(15)	Q: Did Stock and Leader give advice on the subject?		true, the administration didn't support it?
[16]	A: Yes.	[16]	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
(17)	Q: Who did they give that advice to?	[17]	Q: Then finally at the end it refers to a shouting
[18]	A: The whole board.	F -	match between you and Mr. Wenrich. Was there a
[19]	Q: How did they do it, by letter, presentation?	1	shouting match between you and Mr. Wenrich at
[20]	A: They just told us.		the end?
[21]	Q: Were you present when they told you?	[21]	A: No. He shouted at me. I just walked away.
[22]	A: Yes.	[22]	Q: Did you say anything to question his patriotism
[23]	Q: Where did that take place?		or his religious beliefs?
[24]	A: It was a legal thing, so it might have been—	[24]	A: Absolutely not.
[25]	I'm not sure. I'm just not sure.	[25]	Q: Now, if you would now just turn please—
	Page 125		Page 12
[1]	Q: But you were sure that it was made to the whole	(1)	MR. HARVEY: Actually we need a new
[2]	board?	[2]	deposition exhibit here.
[3]	A: That's my recollection. I won't guarantee it a	[3]	(Plaintiff's Deposition Exhibit #6 marked
[4]	hundred percent, but that's my recollection.	[4]	for identification)
[5]	Q: Because Ms. Harkins said that it was said to her	[5]	BY MR. HARVEY:
[6]	alone.	[6]	Q: I'm handing you what's been marked as Deposition
(7)	A: It could be. I know we got it, the board got	n	Exhibit 6. It's documents that were produced
(8)		(8)	this morning by your counsel. Please take a
[9]	MR. GILLEN: Objection to the extent your	[6]	moment to look at it. I'm going to ask you to
	question leads to the speculation both couldn't		review with me a portion of this. Your counsel
	The state of the s		told us that this was a transcript of the board
[12]	On 16 man to all the state of t		meeting on the 18th at least to the extent that
[13]			it exists because the entire transcript is not
	Spahr said the faculty only agreed to the Pandas	[14]	available we are told.
	concern that my dente have alternative materials	(15)	A: Okay.
		[16]	Q: This was supposed to be a transcript of the
	mon cae that?		entire tape to the extent it exists?
[19]	` A. T	[18]	MR. GILLEN: My understanding, Steve, is
[20]	Or Did also sough as?		that this is a transcript that was made of the
[21]	At I don't program has been provided that They was		tape of the meeting which is the whole of the
	position also allegate to a R. d. d. d.		tape. As we've discussed, apparently there was
[23]	Or Did she some at the send of the send of the least		an error in the recording meeting such that the
			whole meeting was not recorded and, therefore,
[25]	APP CHARM ON A A A		the transcript— You know, there are proceedings that weren't recorded and,
		[25]	proceedings that weren't recorded and,

William Buckingham January 3, 2005

Page 128 Page 130 in therefore, could not be transcribed. Q: Is that true? But my understanding is to the extent the A: Yes. 3 district has the tape you've got both the tape Q: Now, I'd like to ask you some questions about [4] and this, a transcript, that was made and came in the implementation of the policy of the board (5) to light yesterday in my discussions with the [5] resolution. It's your understanding that-(6) superintendent. [6] What's your understanding of how this is going MR. HARVEY: The transcript that I listened n to be implemented, the board's resolution? (8) to had Bertha Spahr on it or what I understood A: It's my understanding that the teachers are (9) to be Bertha Spahr, and I don't see anything in p going to teach Darwin's theory of evolution and no here from Bertha Spahr. (10) through the course of that teaching or in the MR. GILLEN: You know, I don't know. I process of that teaching, at some point in time [12] mean, I just—I can't—You know, obviously I rig it will be mentioned to the students that other [13] can't vouch for its authenticity or (13) scientific theories exist and intelligent design [14] completeness, I know it's a transcript. 1141 is one of those theories, scientific theories. MR. HARVEY: Well, then I thought that it Q: What if students have questions about [16] had that. Let's put that aside for just a [16] intelligent design, what are they going to be [17] second. I'll read it more closely in a break, [17] told? [18] and we'll get back to that so we don't waste any MR. GILLEN: Objection, foundation. [181 [19] time here. BY MR. HARVEY: [19] BY MR. HARVEY: [20] Q: Do you know? (20) Q: Are you aware that the Dover — that The [21] [21] A: They're supposed to take those questions home to [22] Discovery Institute has said that it does not [22] their parents or take them to a pastor at [23] support what the-[23] church. The books that are donated they have [24] (Interruption) (24) access to those if they want to take one home BY MR. HARVEY: 25 25) and read it, discuss it with parents, whatever. Page 129 Page 131 Q: Were you aware whether The Discovery Institute Q: Has there ever been a time when you've been on made a public statement that the - that they 121 the board when views of the teachers in the [3] don't endorse or support what the Dover School B) school district have been not followed? [4] District has done? A: Say that again, I'm sorry. MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. Q: Has there ever been a time when you've been on A: I haven't seen it. I've heard it. [6] the school board where the views of the teachers BY MR. HARVEY: (7) [7] were not followed on a matter? Q: Now, if you'll turn to the article of the Daily A: I'm not involved in some of the subcommittees. 191 Record on the 20th on the third page of that. [9] I can't answer that one way or the other. I A: Third page. I only have two pages. [10] no don't know. Q: The one on October 20th. [11] Q: I'd like you to - So, in other words, not to A: Or did I turn two at once? [12] (12) your knowledge? Q: There are actually two on October 20th. The A: I don't know, six, one half dozen of the other. [14] title is Dover Curriculum Move Likely a First. Q: Please take a look at Deposition Exhibit 2. [14] [15] [15] This is the answer to the complaint in this Q: It says there that — I'm talking now the sixth ne matter. [17] paragraph down — it says, but the sentence A: Okay. (17) (18) about intelligent design, referring to the board [18] Q: On Page 2 and 3 it contains a long quote from (19) resolution, was added by committee members 118] the Congressional Record of something that poj Buckingham, Alan Bonsell, and Sheila Harkins at [20] Senator Santorum had inserted into the record. [21] a meeting not attended by district staff. pij Do you see that? A: How far down? A: Yeah. [22] Q: Sixth paragraph down, but the sentence about Q: Have you ever seen that before?

[24] intelligent design was added by.

A: Okay, I see that.

[24]

A: Before when?

Q: Before today.

Tammy Kitzmiller, et al. v. Dover Area School District, et al.

Page 132	Page 134
[1] A: I saw it last night.	[1] board meetings throughout this process.
Q: Before last night, had you ever seen it before?	(z) Q: Which teachers?
в. A: No.	[3] A: Bertha Spahr, Jen Miller.
Q: Did the board ever discuss it?	[4] Q: What was said in response to that by any people
A: Not to my knowledge.	[5] on the board?
Q: Did the board ever discuss the No Child Left	A: We indicated that it is not our intent to teach
7 Behind Act?	[7] creationism. It is not our intent to teach
[8] A: Oh, yeah.	[8] intelligent design. Our intent is to explain to
Q: Did it discuss it in reference to the biology	191 the students that there are other theories,
[10] Curriculum?	[10] scientific theories, along with Darwin's theory
m A: No.	of evolution.
Q: Turn to Page 4. There's references to two	[12] Q: Earlier today I asked you about whether the
[18] Supreme Court cases.	[13] theory of evolution was inconsistent with your
[14] A: Okay.	[14] personal religious beliefs, and you told me it
ns Q: Did the board ever discuss either of those	was. You don't need to confirm that. Just kind
[16] references?	is of remember—
[17] A: Not to my knowledge.	A: I think I said it wasn't.
[18] Q: Did you ever read this answer before yesterday?	[18] Q: No. You definitely said that the theory of
[19] A: No.	[19] evolution was inconsistent with your personal
Q: Did you ever see any parts of it before	[20] religious beliefs at least to the extent that it
[21] yesterday?	[21] taught that life forms were derived from a
(22) A: No.	[22] common ancestor.
[23] Q: Do you know what creationism is?	[23] A: Origins of life, yes.
[24] A: Yes.	Q: Is the theory of intelligent design as you've
25] Q: What is creationism in your view?	phrased it, is that inconsistent with your
Page 133	Page 15
	Page 15 [1] personal beliefs in any respect?
Page 133 (1) A: In my view? (2) Q: Or your understanding.	Page 15 [1] personal beliefs in any respect? [2] MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance.
Page 133 [1] A: In my view? [2] Q: Or your understanding. [3] A: Pretty much the book of Genesis.	Page 15 [1] personal beliefs in any respect? [2] MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. [3] A: It depends on what context it's put in.
Page 133 (1) A: In my view? (2) Q: Or your understanding. (3) A: Pretty much the book of Genesis. (4) Q: That subject has never come up at any school	Page 15 [1] personal beliefs in any respect? [2] MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. [3] A: It depends on what context it's put in. [4] BY MR. HARVEY:
Page 133 [1] A: In my view? [2] Q: Or your understanding. [3] A: Pretty much the book of Genesis. [4] Q: That subject has never come up at any school [5] board meeting to your recollection?	Page 15 [1] personal beliefs in any respect? [2] MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. [3] A: It depends on what context it's put in. [4] BY MR. HARVEY: [5] Q: Well, any context.
Page 133 [1] A: In my view? [2] Q: Or your understanding. [3] A: Pretty much the book of Genesis. [4] Q: That subject has never come up at any school [5] board meeting to your recollection? [6] A: In what context?	Page 15 [1] personal beliefs in any respect? [2] MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. [3] A: It depends on what context it's put in. [4] BY MR. HARVEY: [5] Q: Well, any context. [6] A: In any context, no, it's not inconsistent.
Page 133 [1] A: In my view? [2] Q: Or your understanding. [3] A: Pretty much the book of Genesis. [4] Q: That subject has never come up at any school [5] board meeting to your recollection? [6] A: In what context? [7] Q: In any context.	Page 15 [1] personal beliefs in any respect? [2] MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. [3] A: It depends on what context it's put in. [4] BY MR. HARVEY: [5] Q: Well, any context. [6] A: In any context, no, it's not inconsistent. [7] Q: Do you know who developed the press release
Page 133 [1] A: In my view? [2] Q: Or your understanding. [3] A: Pretty much the book of Genesis. [4] Q: That subject has never come up at any school [5] board meeting to your recollection? [6] A: In what context? [7] Q: In any context. [8] A: Any context at all? It's been brought up by the	Page 15 [1] personal beliefs in any respect? [2] MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. [3] A: It depends on what context it's put in. [4] BY MR. HARVEY: [5] Q: Well, any context. [6] A: In any context, no, it's not inconsistent. [7] Q: Do you know who developed the press release [6] that's attached as an exhibit to the answer in
Page 133 [1] A: In my view? [2] Q: Or your understanding. [3] A: Pretty much the book of Genesis. [4] Q: That subject has never come up at any school [5] board meeting to your recollection? [6] A: In what context? [7] Q: In any context. [8] A: Any context at all? It's been brought up by the [9] teachers.	Page 15 [1] personal beliefs in any respect? [2] MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. [3] A: It depends on what context it's put in. [4] BY MR. HARVEY: [5] Q: Well, any context. [6] A: In any context, no, it's not inconsistent. [7] Q: Do you know who developed the press release [6] that's attached as an exhibit to the answer in [8] this matter?
Page 133 (1) A: In my view? (2) Q: Or your understanding. (3) A: Pretty much the book of Genesis. (4) Q: That subject has never come up at any school (5) board meeting to your recollection? (6) A: In what context? (7) Q: In any context. (8) A: Any context at all? It's been brought up by the (9) teachers. (10) Q: When was it brought up by the teachers?	Page 15 [1] personal beliefs in any respect? [2] MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. [3] A: It depends on what context it's put in. [4] BY MR. HARVEY: [5] Q: Well, any context. [6] A: In any context, no, it's not inconsistent. [7] Q: Do you know who developed the press release [8] that's attached as an exhibit to the answer in [9] this matter? [10] A: The administration did. Exactly who it was, I
Page 133 [1] A: In my view? [2] Q: Or your understanding. [3] A: Pretty much the book of Genesis. [4] Q: That subject has never come up at any school [5] board meeting to your recollection? [6] A: In what context? [7] Q: In any context. [8] A: Any context at all? It's been brought up by the [9] teachers. [10] Q: When was it brought up by the teachers? [11] A: Different times we talked about intelligent	Page 15 [1] personal beliefs in any respect? [2] MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. [3] A: It depends on what context it's put in. [4] BY MR. HARVEY: [5] Q: Well, any context. [6] A: In any context, no, it's not inconsistent. [7] Q: Do you know who developed the press release [8] that's attached as an exhibit to the answer in [9] this matter? [10] A: The administration did. Exactly who it was, I [11] don't know, but it came from the administration.
Page 133 [1] A: In my view? [2] Q: Or your understanding. [3] A: Pretty much the book of Genesis. [4] Q: That subject has never come up at any school [5] board meeting to your recollection? [6] A: In what context? [7] Q: In any context. [8] A: Any context at all? It's been brought up by the [9] teachers. [10] Q: When was it brought up by the teachers? [11] A: Different times we talked about intelligent [12] design they kept rolling it over into	Page 15 [1] personal beliefs in any respect? [2] MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. [3] A: It depends on what context it's put in. [4] BY MR. HARVEY: [5] Q: Well, any context. [6] A: In any context, no, it's not inconsistent. [7] Q: Do you know who developed the press release [8] that's attached as an exhibit to the answer in [8] this matter? [10] A: The administration did. Exactly who it was, I [11] don't know, but it came from the administration. [12] Q: Did you have any role in that?
Page 133 [1] A: In my view? [2] Q: Or your understanding. [3] A: Pretty much the book of Genesis. [4] Q: That subject has never come up at any school [5] board meeting to your recollection? [6] A: In what context? [7] Q: In any context. [8] A: Any context at all? It's been brought up by the [9] teachers. [10] Q: When was it brought up by the teachers? [11] A: Different times we talked about intelligent [12] design they kept rolling it over into [13] creationism.	Page 15 [1] personal beliefs in any respect? [2] MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. [3] A: It depends on what context it's put in. [4] BY MR. HARVEY: [5] Q: Well, any context. [6] A: In any context, no, it's not inconsistent. [7] Q: Do you know who developed the press release [8] that's attached as an exhibit to the answer in [9] this matter? [10] A: The administration did. Exactly who it was, I [11] don't know, but it came from the administration. [12] Q: Did you have any role in that? [13] A: No.
Page 133 [1] A: In my view? [2] Q: Or your understanding. [3] A: Pretty much the book of Genesis. [4] Q: That subject has never come up at any school [5] board meeting to your recollection? [6] A: In what context? [7] Q: In any context. [8] A: Any context at all? It's been brought up by the [9] teachers. [10] Q: When was it brought up by the teachers? [11] A: Different times we talked about intelligent [12] design they kept rolling it over into [13] creationism. [14] Q: Was that at the board meetings?	Page 15 [1] personal beliefs in any respect? [2] MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. [3] A: It depends on what context it's put in. [4] BY MR. HARVEY: [5] Q: Well, any context. [6] A: In any context, no, it's not inconsistent. [7] Q: Do you know who developed the press release [8] that's attached as an exhibit to the answer in [8] this matter? [10] A: The administration did. Exactly who it was, I [11] don't know, but it came from the administration. [12] Q: Did you have any role in that? [13] A: No. [14] Q: Did you review any drafts of it?
Page 133 (i) A: In my view? [2] Q: Or your understanding. [3] A: Pretty much the book of Genesis. [4] Q: That subject has never come up at any school [5] board meeting to your recollection? [6] A: In what context? [7] Q: In any context. [8] A: Any context at all? It's been brought up by the [9] teachers. [10] Q: When was it brought up by the teachers? [11] A: Different times we talked about intelligent [12] design they kept rolling it over into [13] creationism. [14] Q: Was that at the board meetings? [15] A: Yeah.	Page 15 [1] personal beliefs in any respect? [2] MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. [3] A: It depends on what context it's put in. [4] BY MR. HARVEY: [5] Q: Well, any context. [6] A: In any context, no, it's not inconsistent. [7] Q: Do you know who developed the press release [8] that's attached as an exhibit to the answer in [8] this matter? [10] A: The administration did. Exactly who it was, I [11] don't know, but it came from the administration. [12] Q: Did you have any role in that? [13] A: No. [14] Q: Did you review any drafts of it? [15] A: No.
Page 133 [1] A: In my view? [2] Q: Or your understanding. [3] A: Pretty much the book of Genesis. [4] Q: That subject has never come up at any school [5] board meeting to your recollection? [6] A: In what context? [7] Q: In any context. [8] A: Any context at all? It's been brought up by the [9] teachers. [10] Q: When was it brought up by the teachers? [11] A: Different times we talked about intelligent [12] design they kept rolling it over into [13] creationism. [14] Q: Was that at the board meetings? [15] A: Yeah. [16] Q: So the teachers mentioned creationism at board	Page 15 [1] personal beliefs in any respect? [2] MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. [3] A: It depends on what context it's put in. [4] BY MR. HARVEY: [5] Q: Well, any context. [6] A: In any context, no, it's not inconsistent. [7] Q: Do you know who developed the press release [8] that's attached as an exhibit to the answer in [9] this matter? [10] A: The administration did. Exactly who it was, I [11] don't know, but it came from the administration. [12] Q: Did you have any role in that? [13] A: No. [14] Q: Did you review any drafts of it? [15] A: No. [16] Q: I just need to clarify one thing from earlier.
Page 133 [1] A: In my view? [2] Q: Or your understanding. [3] A: Pretty much the book of Genesis. [4] Q: That subject has never come up at any school [5] board meeting to your recollection? [6] A: In what context? [7] Q: In any context. [8] A: Any context at all? It's been brought up by the [9] teachers. [10] Q: When was it brought up by the teachers? [11] A: Different times we talked about intelligent [12] design they kept rolling it over into [13] creationism. [14] Q: Was that at the board meetings? [15] A: Yeah. [16] Q: So the teachers mentioned creationism at board [17] meetings?	Page 15 [1] personal beliefs in any respect? [2] MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. [3] A: It depends on what context it's put in. [4] BY MR. HARVEY: [5] Q: Well, any context. [6] A: In any context, no, it's not inconsistent. [7] Q: Do you know who developed the press release [8] that's attached as an exhibit to the answer in [8] this matter? [10] A: The administration did. Exactly who it was, I [11] don't know, but it came from the administration. [12] Q: Did you have any role in that? [13] A: No. [14] Q: Did you review any drafts of it? [15] A: No. [16] Q: I just need to clarify one thing from earlier. [17] We asked— I asked you what was your purpose in
Page 133 [1] A: In my view? [2] Q: Or your understanding. [3] A: Pretty much the book of Genesis. [4] Q: That subject has never come up at any school [5] board meeting to your recollection? [6] A: In what context? [7] Q: In any context. [8] A: Any context at all? It's been brought up by the [9] teachers. [10] Q: When was it brought up by the teachers? [11] A: Different times we talked about intelligent [12] design they kept rolling it over into [13] creationism. [14] Q: Was that at the board meetings? [15] A: Yeah. [16] Q: So the teachers mentioned creationism at board [17] meetings? [18] A: Yes.	Page 15 [1] personal beliefs in any respect? [2] MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. [3] A: It depends on what context it's put in. [4] BY MR. HARVEY: [5] Q: Well, any context. [6] A: In any context, no, it's not inconsistent. [7] Q: Do you know who developed the press release [8] that's attached as an exhibit to the answer in [8] this matter? [10] A: The administration did. Exactly who it was, I [11] don't know, but it came from the administration. [12] Q: Did you have any role in that? [13] A: No. [14] Q: Did you review any drafts of it? [15] A: No. [16] Q: I just need to clarify one thing from earlier. [17] We asked— I asked you what was your purpose in [18] supporting the board resolution of October 18th.
Page 133 [1] A: In my view? [2] Q: Or your understanding. [3] A: Pretty much the book of Genesis. [4] Q: That subject has never come up at any school [5] board meeting to your recollection? [6] A: In what context? [7] Q: In any context. [8] A: Any context at all? It's been brought up by the [9] teachers. [10] Q: When was it brought up by the teachers? [11] A: Different times we talked about intelligent [12] design they kept rolling it over into [13] creationism. [14] Q: Was that at the board meetings? [15] A: Yeah. [16] Q: So the teachers mentioned creationism at board [17] meetings? [18] A: Yes. [19] Q: What did they say about that?	Page 15 [1] personal beliefs in any respect? [2] MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. [3] A: It depends on what context it's put in. [4] BY MR. HARVEY: [5] Q: Well, any context. [6] A: In any context, no, it's not inconsistent. [7] Q: Do you know who developed the press release [8] that's attached as an exhibit to the answer in [9] this matter? [10] A: The administration did. Exactly who it was, I [11] don't know, but it came from the administration. [12] Q: Did you have any role in that? [13] A: No. [14] Q: Did you review any drafts of it? [15] A: No. [16] Q: I just need to clarify one thing from earlier. [17] We asked— I asked you what was your purpose in [18] supporting the board resolution of October 18th. [19] Do you remember that?
Page 133 [1] A: In my view? [2] Q: Or your understanding. [3] A: Pretty much the book of Genesis. [4] Q: That subject has never come up at any school [5] board meeting to your recollection? [6] A: In what context? [7] Q: In any context. [8] A: Any context at all? It's been brought up by the [9] teachers. [10] Q: When was it brought up by the teachers? [11] A: Different times we talked about intelligent [12] design they kept rolling it over into [13] creationism. [14] Q: Was that at the board meetings? [15] A: Yeah. [16] Q: So the teachers mentioned creationism at board [17] meetings? [18] A: Yes. [19] Q: What did they say about that? [20] A: They were afraid that intelligent design would	Page 15 [1] personal beliefs in any respect? [2] MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. [3] A: It depends on what context it's put in. [4] BY MR. HARVEY: [5] Q: Well, any context. [6] A: In any context, no, it's not inconsistent. [7] Q: Do you know who developed the press release [8] that's attached as an exhibit to the answer in [9] this matter? [10] A: The administration did. Exactly who it was, I [11] don't know, but it came from the administration. [12] Q: Did you have any role in that? [13] A: No. [14] Q: Did you review any drafts of it? [15] A: No. [16] Q: I just need to clarify one thing from earlier. [17] We asked— I asked you what was your purpose in [18] supporting the board resolution of October 18th. [19] Do you remember that? [20] A: Yes.
Page 133 [1] A: In my view? [2] Q: Or your understanding. [3] A: Pretty much the book of Genesis. [4] Q: That subject has never come up at any school [5] board meeting to your recollection? [6] A: In what context? [7] Q: In any context. [8] A: Any context at all? It's been brought up by the [9] teachers. [10] Q: When was it brought up by the teachers? [11] A: Different times we talked about intelligent [12] design they kept rolling it over into [13] creationism. [14] Q: Was that at the board meetings? [15] A: Yeah. [16] Q: So the teachers mentioned creationism at board [17] meetings? [18] A: Yes. [19] Q: What did they say about that? [20] A: They were afraid that intelligent design would [21] be perceived as a back doorway to get	Page 15 [1] personal beliefs in any respect? [2] MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. [3] A: It depends on what context it's put in. [4] BY MR. HARVEY: [5] Q: Well, any context. [6] A: In any context, no, it's not inconsistent. [7] Q: Do you know who developed the press release [8] that's attached as an exhibit to the answer in [9] this matter? [10] A: The administration did. Exactly who it was, I [11] don't know, but it came from the administration. [12] Q: Did you have any role in that? [13] A: No. [14] Q: Did you review any drafts of it? [15] A: No. [16] Q: I just need to clarify one thing from earlier. [17] We asked— I asked you what was your purpose in [18] supporting the board resolution of October 18th. [19] Do you remember that? [20] A: Yes. [21] Q: And you told me some things about having a
Page 133 [1] A: In my view? [2] Q: Or your understanding. [3] A: Pretty much the book of Genesis. [4] Q: That subject has never come up at any school [5] board meeting to your recollection? [6] A: In what context? [7] Q: In any context. [8] A: Any context at all? It's been brought up by the [9] teachers. [10] Q: When was it brought up by the teachers? [11] A: Different times we talked about intelligent [12] design they kept rolling it over into [13] creationism. [14] Q: Was that at the board meetings? [15] A: Yeah. [16] Q: So the teachers mentioned creationism at board [17] meetings? [18] A: Yes. [19] Q: What did they say about that? [20] A: They were afraid that intelligent design would [21] be perceived as a back doorway to get [22] creationism into the curriculum.	Page 18 [1] personal beliefs in any respect? [2] MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. [3] A: It depends on what context it's put in. [4] BY MR. HARVEY: [5] Q: Well, any context. [6] A: In any context, no, it's not inconsistent. [7] Q: Do you know who developed the press release [8] that's attached as an exhibit to the answer in [8] this matter? [10] A: The administration did. Exactly who it was, I [11] don't know, but it came from the administration. [12] Q: Did you have any role in that? [13] A: No. [14] Q: Did you review any drafts of it? [15] A: No. [16] Q: I just need to clarify one thing from earlier. [17] We asked— I asked you what was your purpose in [18] supporting the board resolution of October 18th. [19] Do you remember that? [20] A: Yes. [21] Q: And you told me some things about having a [22] balance between various—
Page 133 [1] A: In my view? [2] Q: Or your understanding. [3] A: Pretty much the book of Genesis. [4] Q: That subject has never come up at any school [5] board meeting to your recollection? [6] A: In what context? [7] Q: In any context. [8] A: Any context at all? It's been brought up by the [9] teachers. [10] Q: When was it brought up by the teachers? [11] A: Different times we talked about intelligent [12] design they kept rolling it over into [13] creationism. [14] Q: Was that at the board meetings? [15] A: Yeah. [16] Q: So the teachers mentioned creationism at board [17] meetings? [18] A: Yes. [19] Q: What did they say about that? [20] A: They were afraid that intelligent design would [21] be perceived as a back doorway to get [22] creationism into the curriculum. [23] Q: Do you know when that was said, what board	Page 15 [1] personal beliefs in any respect? [2] MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. [3] A: It depends on what context it's put in. [4] BY MR. HARVEY: [5] Q: Well, any context. [6] A: In any context, no, it's not inconsistent. [7] Q: Do you know who developed the press release [8] that's attached as an exhibit to the answer in [8] this matter? [10] A: The administration did. Exactly who it was, I [11] don't know, but it came from the administration. [12] Q: Did you have any role in that? [13] A: No. [14] Q: Did you review any drafts of it? [15] A: No. [16] Q: I just need to clarify one thing from earlier. [17] We asked—I asked you what was your purpose in [18] supporting the board resolution of October 18th. [19] Do you remember that? [20] A: Yes. [21] Q: And you told me some things about having a [22] balance between various— [23] A: Scientific theories.
Page 133 [1] A: In my view? [2] Q: Or your understanding. [3] A: Pretty much the book of Genesis. [4] Q: That subject has never come up at any school [5] board meeting to your recollection? [6] A: In what context? [7] Q: In any context. [8] A: Any context at all? It's been brought up by the [9] teachers. [10] Q: When was it brought up by the teachers? [11] A: Different times we talked about intelligent [12] design they kept rolling it over into [13] creationism. [14] Q: Was that at the board meetings? [15] A: Yeah. [16] Q: So the teachers mentioned creationism at board [17] meetings? [18] A: Yes. [19] Q: What did they say about that? [20] A: They were afraid that intelligent design would [21] be perceived as a back doorway to get [22] creationism into the curriculum.	Page 18 [1] personal beliefs in any respect? [2] MR. GILLEN: Objection, relevance. [3] A: It depends on what context it's put in. [4] BY MR. HARVEY: [5] Q: Well, any context. [6] A: In any context, no, it's not inconsistent. [7] Q: Do you know who developed the press release [8] that's attached as an exhibit to the answer in [8] this matter? [10] A: The administration did. Exactly who it was, I [11] don't know, but it came from the administration. [12] Q: Did you have any role in that? [13] A: No. [14] Q: Did you review any drafts of it? [15] A: No. [16] Q: I just need to clarify one thing from earlier. [17] We asked— I asked you what was your purpose in [18] supporting the board resolution of October 18th. [19] Do you remember that? [20] A: Yes. [21] Q: And you told me some things about having a [22] balance between various—

Page 136	Page 1
[1] members about the purpose of the resolution or	(1) statement in connection with the biology
2) even if you remember hearing anything about	2) curriculum?
[3] that.	[3] A: No.
A: That was consistent with what I said earlier to	MR. HARVEY: Objection to the form of the
5) you.	151 question, leading, improper.
[6] Q: Do you remember statements made by the board	6 BY MR. GILLEN:
members?	[7] Q: Did you make that statement at any time?
(B) A: Absolutely.	(B) A: Yes.
[9] Q: Which board members?	[9] MR. HARVEY: Same objection.
A: Alan Bonsell, Sheila Harkins, Heather Geesey,	[10] BY MR. GILLEN:
in Janie Cleaver, myself, Noel Wenrich. I guess	[11] Q: When you made that statement, do you have some
that's it.	[12] idea when you made the statement?
(13) Q: And you remember all of those people speaking up	(13) A: Yes.
about the purpose?	[14] Q: When?
A: Yes, I do.	[15] A: It was occurring during the debate about whether
(s) Q: Was that on October 18th?	1161 or not to take under God out of the Pledge of
A: I won't say it was on October 18th. That	[17] Allegiance.
is happened I would say within a period of three	[18] MR. GILLEN: I just want the-
neetings, two before and October the 18th.	[19] REEXAMINATION
20 Q: It was all, as I understand, a balanced	(20) BY MR. HARVEY:
presentation of these theories, correct?	[21] Q: What did you mean when you said it at that time?
22] MR. GILLEN: Objection to the	A: That was in response to something I believe, I'm
231 Characterization of the testimony,	psj not sure, but I believe it was Mrs. Brown said
BY MR. HARVEY:	[24] to me. I was attacked because of my stance on
25, Q: Well, I just want to understand.	[25] keeping under God in the Pledge. It didn't
Page 137	Page 13
(1) A: I don't understand the question anyway.	[1] refer to a specific God. I did when I made that
[2] Q: These board members expressed a purpose that was	13 statement. But under God could be the God you
s) consistent with the purpose that you told me	[3] want it to be, you know, depending on your
(4) that you shared which was for a balanced	[4] faith. And that was in response to something
[5] presentation of—	[5] that was said to me. And it was directed at the
6 A: Of other scientific theories.	[6] person that said it. It wasn't directed to
(7) Q: Right.	[7] anybody else.
(e) A: Yes.	(B) Q: But it was said in a public board meeting?
Q: Did anybody mention any other purposes?	19) A: Yes.
10) A: No.	1101 Q: And it was a reference to Jesus Christ?
MR. HARVEY: I just would like to confer	[iii] At No.
vith counsel for a second.	[12] Q: Two thousand years ago a man died on a cross,
(Recess taken)	[13] that wasn't a reference to Jesus Christ?
14) EXAMINATION	A: I'm sorry, I misunderstood what you said. Yes,
BY MR. GILLEN:	ns that's true.
G: Mr. Buckingham, earlier Mr. Harvey asked you a	(16) Q: So at least on that occasion you interjected
17) question about a statement which is here on the	your own personal religious views into the board
is second page of an article from June 15, 2004	ne meeting. Isn't that correct?
19) from The York Dispatch entitled, Church State	A: As much as I was talking to the board member
20 Issue Divides, Creationism Draws 100 to Dover	sitting beside me, yes.
Meeting. And the quoted statement is, nearly	121) MR. HARVEY: I don't have any further
22) 2,000 years ago someone died on a cross for us,	22) questions.
23] shouldn't we have the courage to stand up for	MR. GILLEN: I just have two others.
24) him. For the sake of insuring the transcript is	[24] REEXAMINATION
25) clear, I want to ask you, did you make that	psj BY MR. GILLEN:

Tammy Kitzmiller, et al. v. Dover Area School District, et al.

Page 140 Q: Mr. Buckingham, was it ever your purpose to prevent the teaching of evolution in Dover Area public schools? A: No. G: Was it ever your purpose to prevent the purchase of the Miller and Levine textbook Biology that was recommended by the teachers? A: No. MR. HARVEY: Objection, leading. MR. HARVEY: I don't have any further questions. The deposition concluded at 5:29 p.m.) A: No. Page 140 P	[1] COMMONWEALTH OF PENNSYLVANIA: [2] COUNTY OF YORK [3] I, Bethann M, Mutay, Reporter and Notary Public in and for the Commonwealth of [4] Pennsylvania and County of York, do hereby certily that the foregoing deposition was taken [5] before me at the time and place hereinbefore set forth, and that it is the testimorry of: [6] WILLIAM BUCKINGHAM [7] I further certily that said witness was by [8] me duly swom to testify the whole and complete truth in said cause; that the testimory then [9] given was reported by me stenographically, and subsequently transcribed under my direction and [10] supervision; and that the foregoing is a full, true and correct transcribt of my original [11] shorthand notes. [12] I further certify that I am not counsel for [13] or related to any of the parties to the foregoing cause, or employed by them or their [14] attorneys, and am not interested in the subject matter or outcome thereof. [15] Dated at York, Penneytvania this 4th day of January, 2005. [17] [18] [20] Bethann M, Mulay Registered Professional Reporter [21] Notary Public [22] The foregoing certification of this [23] transcript does not apply to any reproduction of the same by any means unless under the direct
	The foregoing certification of this [23] transcript does not apply to any reproduction of
	[24] control and/or supervision of the certifying reporter. [25]

Lawyer's Notes

Tammy Kitzmiller, et al. v.

William BUCKINGHAM January 3, 2005

Dover Area School I	District, et al.			January 3, 200
	36 88:15	act 50:24; 132:7	134:10	aspects 96:3; 97:2; 106:
. #	39 10:24	acting 83:8; 84:6, 12	alongside 37:4; 47:6;	Assistant 52:17; 88:6
	3rd 71:11, 18	actually 72:22, 24; 93:7;	71:25; 95:18	associated 118:1,8
#6 127:3		127:1; 129:13	alternative 78:3, 5; 96:5,	assorted 24:22
	4	add 115:4	23; 97:2, 11; 103:24;	atheist 112:1, 12
1	—	added 115:7; 119:11;	125:16	attached 116:22; 135:8
-		129:19, 24	alternatives 96:3	attacked 138:24
1 07 05 11 (00	4 71:9; 74:23, 24; 89:23;	addition 44:7; 48:17;	although 28:4; 114:25	attempts 122:5
1 87:25; 114:23	123:25; 132:12	100:16; 102:8; 118:16;	always 33:4; 46:14; 110:9	attend 10:3, 10, 15, 25;
10 111:5	40 10:24	125:17	amazing 46:9	90:13, 16
100 137:20	42-69:15	Address 25:9, 14, 17;	Amazon.com 58:17	attendance 56:19
10th 40:24; 41:18	4th 75:1	125:15 addressed 27:22	ambiguous 15:10	attended 47:4; 129:21
11 40:8; 111:2			America 13:5	attention 21:25; 45:16;
13 4:15	5	administration 27:7; 89:13; 99:19; 115:3;	American 12:2	107:21
133 115:22		117:3; 126:13, 15; 135:10,	Americans 77:8; 87:3	attorney 24:16:98:7,10
145 116:3	5 69:14; 115:20	11	amoeba 17:22; 60:13, 20;	attorney-client 9:7; 84:
146 116:24; 117:14	58 32:5	admitted 114:20	61:7; 62:22	attorneys 6:10, 12, 14;
147 116:24; 117:4	5:29 140:13	adopted 78:2	among 17:6	69:4, 7; 86:19
148 117:17, 18		advanced 63:7	ancestor 13:13; 15:9;	attributed 22:21; 24:23
149 117:17	6	advancing 86:22	16:7, 21; 17:1, 8, 18, 18;	56:10
14th 47:14, 17, 18	J	advice 82:14; 83:21, 22;	18:12, 15; 20:4; 66:15;	audible 5:19
15 137:18	_	84:13, 23, 25; 85:4; 86:20;	134:22	audience 55:4
15th 47:1; 52:24; 54:4;	6 127:7	98:14; 99:14; 108:5;	Angie 74:17; 92:7;	August 32:20, 24; 71:6
55:22 1 60 118:12, 13	60 57:13	124:13, 15, 17	111:21	11, 16, 18; 72:6; 74:23, 2
16th 52:25; 53:2		advisory 116:5, 15, 18	answered 84:17	75:1; 77:2, 3, 4; 81:3, 15
17th 47:17	7	affairs 11:24	anymore 22:18; 77:15,	20
18 8:1; 67:25		affect 114:3, 10	21	authenticity 128:13
18th 21:4; 92:15; 93:1, 4;	7 85:18; 88:17; 92:19	afraid 103:20; 109:22, 24,	anyplace 94:3	available 9:1, 3, 6; 28:5
110:11, 19; 111:22; 119:7;	7th 46:14; 88:8; 91:21;	25; 110:1, 3, 6, 10; 133:20 afternoon 4:18	apart 95:8; 99:14	127:14
120:18; 121:1, 6; 122:1, 1;	92:16	again 20:20, 23; 23:19;	apes 33:22	average 114:18 avoid 88:24; 119:20, 21
127:12; 135:18; 136:16,		40:7; 49:8; 55:11; 62:22;	apologize 50:8, 12, 22;	aware 21:21; 23:12, 21
17, 19	8	68:6; 98:13; 106:13;	53:13 apologized 49:25	24:5, 18; 43:19; 89:25;
19 124:1		109:15; 113:2, 5, 20; 131:4	apologizing 50:13, 21	96:11; 128:21; 129:1
1989 9:14, 17	89 9:12	against 74:12; 80:8;	Apparently 25:11; 89:13;	away 50:5; 51:17; 54:10
	8th 25:5, 7, 10, 13; 28:16	108:25; 110:7; 111:5, 13,	127:21	23; 75:24; 126:21
2		16	Appears 88:2	
	9	agency 65:19, 25	applauded 43:17	\mathbf{B}
2 131:14, 18		agenda 50:5; 51:17; 116:1	applauding 44:7	
2,000 44:15; 45:8; 49:9;	9th 29:19; 33:6; 39:15	agent 65:4, 15	approached 75:9	back 5:3; 9:13; 15:16, 1
55:9; 137:22		ages 10:23	appropriate 113:9, 12	17:22; 19:25; 20:2, 25;
2002 25:23; 27:1; 29:25;	A	aggressively 41:21	appropriately 78:5	24:6, 14; 27:17; 35:7, 8;
48:14 2002 20:5 14 15:45:5		ago 5:2; 17:22; 18:13;	approval 105:1	39:7; 45:5, 11; 53:13; 60
2003 28:5, 14, 15; 45:5	1 112	32:12:44:15:45:8:49:9;	approve 73:12; 126:5	5, 16, 17; 61:6; 62:8, 20, 23; 77:1, 2; 94:9, 13;
2004 25:13, 24; 27:2, 3, 9; 28:16; 32:18; 43:24;	ability 5:7; 114:3, 10	55:9; 58:9; 67:18; 69:6;	approved 32:17, 19, 20;	97:22, 24; 128:18; 133:2
45:14, 18, 23; 47:1; 48:15;	able 62:8; 103:24; 105:9;	80:21;99:11;137:22;	71:23; 76:12; 116:9;	background 12:2;
68:9; 71:11, 18; 72:7;	122:10 above 116:9	139:12	118:16; 122:11	106:23; 110:10; 116:7
73:12; 81:16, 16; 88:17;	abruptly 65:18, 24	agree 21:3; 72:8; 113:7	approving 73:24; 74:12	bad 70:18
137:18	absent 103:14	agreed 49:21;70:13;	Approximately 11:8;	Baksa 6:21; 52:18; 70:
2005 4:15	Absolutely 5:14: 33:3:	124:7; 125:14 ahead 13:20; 19:17; 40:5;	67:18; 111:2	19, 20; 88:4, 5; 119:3
20th 39:22; 43:21, 24;	49:13; 93:5; 96:1; 113:9;	52:12; 55:14; 73:7; 95:25;	Area 21:22; 71:23; 103:21, 22; 104:5, 5; 140:2	balance 33:23; 38:20;
129:9, 11, 13	126:24; 136:8	104:25	Arquably 84:3	42:3; 49:22; 103:1; 135:
220 69:24; 70:4	accept 105:16, 25	Alan 36:3; 41:19; 49:20;	argued 55:25	balanced 102:22;
24-hour 15:3	accepted 38:11, 11;	57:21; 67:14; 68:4; 92:10,	argueu 55:25 around 79:25; 81:19	136:20; 137:4
25 5:3	98:16	11; 94:24; 119:4; 129:20;	article 27:25; 28:2; 29:18;	balancing 103:2 bang 34:24; 35:1, 5
25th 70:22	access 8:6, 9; 130:24	136:10	30:23; 33:6; 35:25; 36:21;	1 -
2nd 71:7; 72:6; 81:15	accordance 65:14	Allah 17:25; 18:6,7	41:17; 46:25; 47:11; 54:2;	based 15:1
2	according 60:12; 73:1;	Allegiance 45:6; 138:17	55:22;71:10;72:3;74:22;	basis 22:4 became 96:11
3	90:4; 118:6	allow 52:5; 56:3.	124:1; 129:8; 137:18	became 90:11

3 77:2, 3, 4; 131:18

35 89:2

accurate 24:24

acknowledge 108:23.

ACLU 87:2; 109:22

allowing 4:11

alone 125:6

become 56:6

becoming 36:17

becomes 36:18; 37:1

98:3

aside 128:16

articles 71:10, 14; 77:2;

Tammy Kitzmiller, et al. v. Dover Area School District, et al.

began 65:18, 24 beginning 20:25 begins 77:4 begun 63:11 behalf 84:6 Behind 132:7 belief 14:17, 21, 25; 15:3; 48:25; 118:7 beliefs 12:4, 9, 11, 19, 23; 13:3, 16, 23; 15:24; 17:12, 15; 18:17, 20; 19:2; 20:8, 11, 13; 21:11; 38:24; 39:2, 24; 44:12, 21; 45:2; 50:3; 86:2, 22; 126:23; 134:14, 20: 135:1 believes 29:10 belongs 7:13 benefit 84:14; 89:4 Bertha 128:8, 9, 10; 134:3 beside 139:20 best 5:7; 33:3; 48:25; 90:18; 109:6, 11, 16 better 70:24; 71:4, 4 beyond 106:23 Bible 54:14, 20; 56:3, 8, big 34:24; 35:1, 5:87:24; 113:22 biology 21:24; 23:25; 25:8, 13; 27:7; 29:24; 30:1, 12; 32:11, 13, 16; 33:2; 35:2; 41:21; 47:7, 25; 48:1; 49:14; 71:1, 3, 24; 73:12, 13, 24; 74:12; 76:11; 116:10; 132:9; 138:1; 140:6 bit 56:17; 69:13 black 54:15, 23 blackmailing 75:12, 16 blanket 96:21 bless 13:5 blueprint 65:3. board 11:3, 7, 9, 12, 13, 17, 21; 21:4, 22; 22:17, 22; 27:13, 14; 29:22; 30:8, 17, 25; 32:7, 17; 33:8, 25; 34:6; 36:3; 41:19, 19; 42:13; 46:13; 47:5; 49:4, 20; 53:7, 13, 14, 15; 57:22; 58:1, 24; 59:1, 17, 19; 67:7, 11, 13, 17, 25; 68:2; 70:9; 71:6, 23; 72:7; 73:4, 9; 74:3, 7, 14, 16; 75:24; 76:18, 24; 78:2; 79:9, 18, 21; 80:1, 4; 83:2, 12, 14, 16, 23; 84:1, 5, 7, 11, 13, 14, 24, 25; 85:1, 5, 5, 6, 9, 14; 87:21; 88:7, 16; 92:4, 19, 23; 93:10, 10, 13, 14, 19; 94:1, 6, 10, 13, 15, 16, 19:95:1; 101:4, 11; 102:4, 5, 10, 18; 103:9; 105:1; 108:16; 109:5, 5; 110:11; 113:8; 114:19; 120:8, 15; 121:4, 10, 25; 122:2, 15; 124:6, 18; 125:2, 7;

127:11; 129:18; 130:4; 131:2, 6; 132:4, 6, 15; 133:5, 14, 16, 23; 134:1, 5; 135:18, 25; 136:6, 9; 137:2; 139:8, 17, 19 board's 7:16; 8:1; 23:15; 110:21:130:7 Bonsell 21:7; 36:4; 41:20; 49:21; 57:21, 25; 67:14; 68:5; 89:14; 90:4, 11, 14; 91:16; 92:10; 94:24; 119:4; 129:20; 136:10 boo 18:4 book 13:25; 14:6, 11; 15:1; 20:16; 25:8, 22, 25; 27:7; 28:4, 6, 7; 29:4; 30:24; 31:3; 33:4, 10, 21, 22; 34:1, 7, 9, 10, 13; 38:19; 41:21; 48:15; 49:7; 52:21; 56:2; 57:10; 58:8, 9, 25; 71:1; 73:20; 75:3; 76:11; 78:22; 79:4, 9; 80:13, 15, 18; 94:18; 100:3, 5; 124:7; 125:15; books 59:20; 75:13, 17, 18; 130:23 born 113:2, 5 born-again 56:6 both 6:2; 31:3; 36:6; 125:10; 128:3bottom 52:17; 55:2; 124:4 boys 10:24 brainwashing 36:16; 37:8, 24 break 63:15; 100:16; 113:15; 128:17 briefly 5:4 bringing 122:9 brought 48:17; 49:6; 73:10; 122:20; 133:8, 10 Brown 21:7; 31:1; 52:19; 76:3; 89:14; 113:1; 138:23 Brown's 91:14 **Browns** 92:12 **BUCKINGHAM 4:8, 18;** 9:9; 28:3, 4; 29:10, 22; 31:2: 33:9, 25; 36:16; 38:19; 41:20; 42:3, 10; 43:6; 49:4, 21, 25; 52:2, 19; 54:12; 55:25; 56:19; 63:19; 73:9; 75:8; 77:7; 78:12: 87:23: 113:19: 129:20; 137:16; 140:1 Buckingham's 55:24; 125:15 Buddha 17:24; 18:5 Buddhist 39:11 **Buddhists 38:25** business 94:2

 \mathbf{C} calendar 47:15 call 23:2; 51:23; 54:8; 82:2, 13; 83:3, 5; 94:12; 97:15; 98:6 called 4:8; 42:10; 82:20, 23; 94:11; 98:7, 24; 111:25 calling 82:6, 9; 87:2, 5; 88:7 calls 42:20; 64:18; 65:5; 66:4, 21; 67:11; 104:24 came 25:24; 27:17; 40:10; 55:5; 57:15; 59:4, 5, 7, 8, 11, 20, 23; 61:5; 67:17; 68:4; 87:21; 100:17; 117:6, 8, 16, 18; 118:20; 119:4; 120:8; 122:3; 128:4; 135:11 can 9:4; 10:19; 11:16; 13:3, 9, 20; 15:15; 16:13; 17:21, 23, 24, 24, 25; 19:25; 20:17; 21:3; 24:19; 31:6, 7, 11; 36:25; 39:10, 11; 48:8; 56:3; 58:7,7; 59:24; 60:3, 22, 24; 62:7; 63:7; 66:25; 69:13; 72:21; 82:17; 97:9; 98:4; 100:19; 104:23; 112:19; 121:24 capacity 83:9; 84:12, 24 carries 36:2 case 113:22; 115:19 cases 132:13 Casey 31:1; 89:14; 113:1, Catholic 87:15 cause 65:2 caused 65:13 Center 8:14; 69:8, 9; 77:5; 78:1, 13, 20; 80:22; 83:15, 18, 22; 84:2; 85:19; 86:8, 15, 24; 87:9; 119:6; 120:12, 19; 121:3, 11, 15 certain 19:12 certification 4:4 chair 11:19, 23 **chairs** 75:24 challenge 55:3 chance 43:23; 63:24 change 43:4; 117:3; 126:14 changed 74:17; 76:1 Changes 88:18: 116:4. 10; 124:8 channel 107:12 characterization 16:11; 37:11; 52:11; 55:14; 58:22; 70:1; 83:8; 86:24; 104:14; 105:6; 136:23 characterize 95:12, 13 charge 85:25

Charlotte 11:6; 52:2;

Check 79:4; 121:22

55:25

Child 132:6 children 10:21, 22 chipping 50:5; 51:17 **choice** 70:18 Christ 139:10, 13 Christian 17:25, 25; 38:21; 56:20; 57:4; 86:22 Christianity 39:4; 40:1; 44:13, 22; 50:4 Christians 50:6; 51:18; 54:17, 23; 56:7; 86:1 chronological 25:6 church 10:3, 10, 15, 16; 29:9, 11; 32:1, 4; 41:14; 42:10; 49:8; 54:9; 94:2; 130:23; 137:19 citizen's 11:14 clarification 55:16; 92:18 clarify 135:16 class 102:8; 105:13 classes 9:23 classroom 4:15; 37:4; 48:17; 96:14 clear 16:17; 20:22; 51:15; 62:1; 137:25 clearly 107:24 Cleaver 21:8; 92:2; 94:8; 136:11 client 84:1 close 39:3, 5; 40:2; 41:23; 42:11; 44:14, 16; 49:11; 50:6; 54:9, 15, 17; 55:5; 56:22; 78:6; 90:20 closely 128:17 coffee 94:1 cold 114:9 combination 114:25; 115:2 comfortable 104:7,8; 108:13; 120:4 comment 90:4, 8 comments 55:24 committee 11:19, 23; 29:23; 30:25; 31:2; 33:9; 49:5; 52:19; 53:1; 68:8, 11. 13; 73:10; 88:8, 11, 13; 115:3, 16; 117:19; 118:21. 24; 119:2, 3; 129:19 committees 11:18 common 13:13; 15:9; 16:7, 20; 17:1, 8, 18, 18; 18:12, 15; 21:5; 66:14, 14, 19; 67:5; 134:22 commonly 38:10 communicate 83:23; 98:16 communicated 83:22; 84:25; 85:5 communication 9:7 communications 82:12; 84:7 Community 10:16;

76:14 compendium 71:9 complaint 7:1; 46:2; 114:19, 22; 131:15 completely 17:4; 24:8 completeness 128:14 complex 60:14 complexities 60:2; 61:8; 62:24 compromise 119:24; 125:15 compromises 123:15 computer 7:18; 8:6, 13, 19, 22; 9:1; 58:17; 68:17 conceivable 84:1 conceivably 84:3 concept 81:25; 82:24; 94:20; 122:18 concern 28:20, 23, 25; 29:2, 4; 30:5, 6, 12, 21; 32:14; 59:23; 94:13; 105:15, 20; 108:18; 125:16 concerned 28:17; 32:10 concluded 140:13 confer 137:11 confirm 134:15 confused 63:2 Congressional 131:19 conjunction 73:13 connection 82:13; 138:1 conscience 52:5 consider 17:21:96:3 consideration 33:10; 38:24 considered 29:7; 35:10; 110:4; 116:13 considering 35:8 consistent 136:4; 137:3 constitutes 106:3 Constitution 54:8; 78:4 consult 80:1 contact 8:13 contacted 86:16:98:18 contains 131:18 context 31:23, 24; 36:23; 37:2; 38:9; 39:12; 40:11; 48:23; 133:6, 7, 8; 135:3, continue 36:14; 47:5 continuing 31:6, 12; 40:6 controversy 119:20, 21 conversation 5:22; 70:19; 81:2; 85:2; 95:15, 16; 112:18 conversations 112:10, 15; 119:5 Cooper 8:15; 98:11, 18 copied 100:16 copies 8:17; 57:9, 12; 69:24: 70:4; 79:20, 24; 116:4 copy 58:13; 79:23

buy 33:4

38:12; 41:10; 50:2;

105:16, 23, 24; 116:21

companion 73:14, 25;

Tammy Kitzmiller, et al. v. Dover Area School District, et al.

William Buckingham January 3, 2005

correctly 33:14; 34:4; 92:15:114:11 Council 88:16; 116:5, 15, counsel 4:3; 8:24; 77:16; 100:7; 121:19; 127:8, 10; 137:12 country 13:2; 39:2, 4, 24, 25; 44:11, 12, 20, 22; 50:3, 6; 51:18 County 9:15 couple 18:3; 58:12; 77:2; 79:24; 100:9; 101:9 courage 49:10; 137:23 course 6:23; 97:6; 130:10 court 4:11; 5:20; 15:17; 20:2; 37:15; 60:5, 17; 132:13 cover 71:2; 117:1, 12, 13; 118:8 covered 35:1, 4; 73:25 create 14:18, 22 created 16:9; 21:24; 63:10:65:13 creation 14:8, 12; 31:24; 41:22; 77:11; 96:20 creationism 8:2, 12: 25:9, 15, 18; 31:3, 22; 32:8; 34:2; 36:5; 38:21; 47:6; 48:22; 49:22; 52:6; 53:7, 15, 17, 20, 25; 71:25; 72:13:73:11, 16:77:6: 132:23, 25; 133:13, 16, 22; 134:7; 137:20 critical 103:4 cross 12:1,7;44:15; 45:9; 49:9; 55:9; 137:22; 139:12 crossed 86:25 crucifix 12:1, 8, 21 crux 122:7;9 curious 59:7 curriculum 11:19; 23:25; 29:23; 30:25; 33:9; 47:7; 48:1; 49:5; 52:18; 53:1; 67:9; 68:8, 11, 13; 73:10; 88:8, 16, 17; 90:13; 91:23; 93:15, 18; 95:11; 96:4; 97:3; 108:17, 19; 115:3, 15; 116:3, 5, 10, 15, 18; 117:19; 118:21, 24; 119:1, 3; 124:8; 129:14; 132:10; 133:22; 138:2 cut 73:7

D

daily 22:2, 9, 21; 23:13, 23; 33:6, 7; 41:17; 54:3; 55:22; 74:24; 107:16; 124:1; 129:8

Darwin 103:25; 104:1

Darwin's 29:4; 37:4; 42:5; 48:18; 95:18; 99:16, 20, 25; 102:9; 106:8;

119:17; 120:1; 130:9; 134:10 Darwinism 28:8, 18; 30:1;55:3 date 27:5 dated 25:24; 29:18 dates 25:21; 71:8; 102:25 day 25:3; 31:12; 53:12; days 15:2, 4: 40:8: 101:9 deadlocked 74:11 deal 21:25 dealt 43:18: 44:8 debatable 38:7; 62:13 debate 39:7; 48:13; 61:12, 14, 15; 71:25; 72:12: 138:15 Debates 25:8 debating 47:5 decision 27:12; 123:18 declined 33:11 dedicated 86:21 deduced 58:2 defend 86:1 defends 50:16 defense 77:5 defined 62:2, 7 Definitely 93:2, 3; 134:18 degree 19:12 deliberations 21:22: 23:16 delivered 22:6 demonstrate 52:12 department 25:22; 96:8; 99:18; 101:1; 116:6; 126:4 depending 139:3 Depends 107:4; 135:3 deposed 6:6, 9, 12 deposition 4:10, 21, 23; 5:4: 19:9: 45:25: 62:3: 85:18; 104:10; 114:23; 115:20; 127:2, 3, 6; 131:14: 140:13 derived 134:21 descended 15:9:33:21 describe 59:24 design 7:16; 8:2, 12; 21:23; 23:15; 34:25; 35:5, 17, 18, 22; 48:20; 58:20, 23; 59:24; 60:12, 24; 61:1, 10, 21; 62:18; 63:6, 9, 19, 22: 64:4, 8, 11: 65:1, 12, 17, 23; 66:12; 67:8; 68:19; 69:2; 73:15, 19, 21; 74:1; 77:13; 80:23; 81:7, 25; 82:22, 25; 87:21; 90:2; 91:7, 12, 17, 22; 94:17, 20, 23: 95:11: 97:19: 99:9: 101:12; 102:1, 19; 103:10, 17; 105:17, 25; 106:10; 108:19; 110:3, 21; 117:10, 22; 118:22; 120:1, 5; 121:14; 122:6, 17, 19; 123:10; 129:18, 24; 130:13, 16; 133:12, 20;

134:8, 24 designer 63:11; 66:14, 19; 67:5 detail 61:12 determine 100:20 developed 135:7 development 119:18 developments 107:9 devised 65:3, 14 dictate 63:1 died 44:15; 45:8; 49:9; 55:9; 137:22; 139:12 differ 89:17 different 20:18, 19; 48:3; 61:17, 21:62:18, 19; 96:22, 23, 24; 98:3; 102:25; 103:3; 116:23; 133:11, 25, 25 differing 99:24 direct 39:1; 52:3; 56:7; 87:22 directed 64:2; 139:5, 6 directly 19:2; 59:5 directors 67:7 disagreed 36:4; 123:19 disconnect 113:22 discovery 4:12; 8:15; 98:6; 99:4; 100:4; 107:12; 128:22:129:1 discuss 22:12, 13; 130:25; 132:4, 6, 9, 15 discussed 92:19; 93:15, 18, 19, 21; 97:7; 98:15; 121:8; 122:1; 127:21 discusses 58:20 discussing 58:23; 101:14 discussion 21:10; 47:25; 70:9: 102:17: 110:25: 120:9, 11, 14; 121:25 discussions 48:4, 9, 10, 12; 93:9, 12, 25; 101:10; 128:5 Dispatch 22:9, 20; 23:14, 23; 25:6, 10; 29:18; 46:25; 71:10, 19, 20; 77:1, 3, 4; 107:17; 137:19 dispute 15:6 disputed 22:19, 24; 23:1 disregard 108:5 disregarded 108:7; 122:24; 123:6, 7, 12, 16 District 11:1; 19:20; 36:8; 52:5; 57:9; 59:18; 67:7; 72:1; 76:19; 116:5, 14, 18; 121:5; 128:3; 129:4, 21; disturbed 28:7; 29:24 divided 71:23 Divides 137:20 document 73:2; 89:1 documents 6:23; 7:3, 8,

59:2; 76:18; 101:2; 130:23 done 6:5, 7, 8: 75:11, 20: 76:23; 101:24; 129:4 doorway 133:21 Dover 10:25; 21:22; 22:17, 21; 25:7; 47:3; 52:4; 64:17; 71:23; 128:21; 129:3, 14; 137:20; 140:2 down 6:2; 28:2; 29:8; 30:23; 33:8; 36:14; 52:16; 54:6, 12; 55:1; 56:17, 20; 57:4; 75:2, 8; 77:24; 78:12; 79:14; 119:20, 21; 126:12; 129:17, 22, 23 dozen 131:13 Dr 6:20; 70:12; 79:23; 100:25 draft 115:16 drafted 114:24; 118:24; 119:2 drafts 135:14 Draws 137:20 drug 113:25; 114:6 due 66:18; 67:5 duly 4:9 during 41:18; 54:14; 55:24; 56:5, 18; 138:15 duty 11:15 **DVD** 100:3, 5

E

e-mails 7:22, 24; 8:15 earlier 43:13; 62:2; 104:10; 107:24; 134:12; 135:16; 136:4; 137:16 earth 14:18, 22 echoed 52:1 edition 29:25; 73:12 editor 39:21; 107:20 editorial 43:16, 24 education 9:19, 20, 22; 10:1, 1; 33:23; 35:24; 95:20, 23; 96:25; 104:2; 105:13; 106:14; 109:18 educator 106:16 educators 80:10, 12, 19: 108:2, 15; 109:4, 13, 14 effect 53:16 effects 114:6 effort 105:12; 106:13 either 17:5; 22:20; 44:19; 45:13: 49:12: 68:25: 86:25; 89:3; 93:11; 111:13; 132:15 else 6:11; 15:4; 17:24; 51:10; 56:4; 69:11; 80:18; 94:3; 110:4, 14; 112:23, 24; 116:17; 118:25; 119:9; 120:3, 17; 122:12; 139:7 embarrass 43:10 employed 9:9 Enclosure 118:15, 19 enclosures 116:11, 23

encouraged 96:8 end 68:24; 76:11; 125:23; 126:17, 20 endeavor 5:25 endorse 129:3 enough 13:6; 38:18; 90:9 entire 25:1; 92:19; 127:13, 17 entitled 137:19 equipment 110:15 **erased** 8:21 error 127:22 errors 72:21, 22 especially 113:25 espoused 99:5 Essentially 74:19 establish 110:22 Eveland 39:21 Eveland's 40:14 even 43:9; 46:9; 58:16; 65:7; 76:6; 77:15; 94:11; 98:8; 136:2 event 15:22; 100:20; 108:1 events 114:11 Eventually 79:11 everybody 92:12 everyone 52:21 evolution 8:12; 13:7, 11, 15; 15:8; 16:5, 19; 17:7, 10, 10; 18:14; 20:24; 21:13, 19; 25:8; 27:22; 29:5: 31:4: 33:12; 34:2; 35:10; 36:5, 17; 37:5; 38:8, 21; 39:3, 25; 42:6; 43:5; 44:12, 21; 45:2; 47:7; 48:18; 49:23; 52:3; 56:1, 7; 61:17, 22; 62:18, 25; 63:24; 64:9; 72:1; 78:3; 90:1; 95:18; 96:4; 97:11; 102:9: 106:8: 119:18; 130:9; 134:11, 13, 19; 140:2 evolved 13:13; 16:7, 20, 20, 25; 17:8; 60:14; 61:8 evolving 43:3 exact 28:19 exactly 56:12:85:15; 100:12; 135:10 **EXAMINATION 4:16**; 137:14 example 96:19; 122:16 except 4:5 exchange 75:14, 15; 76:21 excuse 76:19; 117:23 executive 85:8, 11, 13; 93:11 exhibit 40:23; 69:14; 71:9: 85:18: 87:23, 25: 114:23; 115:20; 117:2; 123:25; 127:2, 3, 7; 131:14: 135:8 exist 108:24; 130:13

10, 14; 77:17, 20; 100:15,

donated 57:15; 58:25;

20; 117:25; 127:7

Tammy Kitzmiller, et al. v. Dover Area School District, et al.

exists 127:13, 17 expended 70:16 experience 81:24; 82:24 expert 8:22; 13:10 explain 20:17; 134:8 explained 32:11; 66:13, 18; 67:4; 82:10 explains 38:12 explanation 31:18; 38:10 express 30:6; 103:9 expressed 28:22, 25; 29:3; 30:5, 12; 59:3; 61:3; 137:2 expresses 63:23, 25 extend 84:5 extent 9:4, 6; 11:15; 67:10; 82:12; 83:20; 84:23; 85:3; 98:13; 125:9; 127:12, 17; 128:2; 134:20 extremely 76:9

F

fact 36:18; 37:1; 47:10; 59:1; 78:8 faculty 27:6; 90:21, 24; 91:9; 117:9; 123:22; 124:6: 125:14 Fair 13:6; 38:18; 58:22; 89:7: 90:9: 91:6 faith 14:9, 13, 16; 15:1; 20:16; 21:2; 85:24; 139:4 faiths 38:25 familiar 13:6 family 10:17, 19 far 14:11; 16:6, 19; 72:1; 95:21: 129:22 farther 126:12 faulty 124:13 favor 41:21; 73:24; 122:18 fear 109:15, 21 feel 11:14; 36:21; 70:24; 75:11 felt 71:3, 4; 76:6; 96:12; 102:7; 111:24; 112:20; 120:3 few 63:5; 80:21 Fifty-eight 114:14 fighting 41:7 filing 4:4 finally 122:10; 126:17 find 19:4 finding 81:6 fine 19:6, 21; 89:23; 97:17 finish 5:23, 25 fired 123:23; 124:6, 13 firm 4:19 first 16:24; 22:18; 25:21; 51:15; 67:13, 17; 68:3, 4; 71:22; 74:9, 11; 81:10, 22; 86:15; 100:10, 19; 116:23; five 123:13 five-minute 113:15 flag 12:2, 8, 22 Florida 74:3; 94:11 fodder 40:17 follow 107:9 follow-up 121:18 followed 131:3,7 following 44:10 follows 4:9 force 104:8; 109:2 forcing 108:20, 22 form 4:5; 138:4 formal 9:19, 22; 10:1; 93:10, 12 former 59:1 forms 13:13; 15:8; 16:6, 20; 17:7; 20:6; 65:17, 24; 134:21 forth 123:15 forthright 43:18; 44:8 forty-seven 117:7 found 25:23 foundation 17:20; 24:2, 21; 49:16; 52:10; 65:20; 79:12; 105:18; 108:6; 111:18; 119:13; 125:25; 130:18 foundations 14:13, 16 founded 20:16:39:2,4, 24, 25; 44:11, 12, 21, 22; four 36:25, 25; 75:23, 23; 91:3, 4, 5; 120:21 four-fifths 115:21 four-four 74:11 fourth 28:2; 49:3; 55:23; 75:7; 124:4 frame 21:5; 69:14 free 36:21 friends 41:10; 111:14, 15 front 69:15; 87:24; 115:18 full 27:14 fuller 109:17 funds 59:9; 70:16 funny 43:8 further 20:17; 55:1; 56:17; 74:22; 78:12; 139:21; 140:10, 11

G

games 7:21 gathering 83:10 gave 79:23; 99:15, 17, 22; 100:1, 4; 124:12 Geesey 21:6; 92:2, 4; 123:21; 124:7; 136:10 general 13:9; 48:7 generally 38:11; 85:16; 114:15, 17

generated 60:13; 62:23

generation 54:13, 19 Genesis 14:1, 7, 11; 15:1; 20:16; 56:2; 133:3 gentleman 6:18 gentleman's 19:10 gesture 59:22 gestures 5:21 GILLEN 4:10; 6:19, 19, 20; 7:5; 9:4; 10:5, 12; 12:10, 13, 18; 13:18, 20; 14:2, 19; 15:10; 16:10, 23; 17:13, 20; 18:18; 19:4, 14, 21: 20:12; 21:14; 22:23; 23:17; 24:2, 21; 28:9; 29:13; 30:2; 31:5, 9; 37:10; 40:3, 15, 20; 42:20; 49:16; 51:21; 52:10; 55:13; 62:12; 64:18; 65:5, 20; 66:4, 20, 23; 67:10; 69:25; 71:12; 79:12; 82:11; 83:7, 20; 84:9, 18, 22; 85:3; 86:9, 23; 87:17; 88:24; 90:7; 95:24; 98:13; 99:14; 100:9; 101:21; 104:13, 24; 105:5, 11, 18, 106:2; 108:6; 111:18; 115:9, 22: 117:23: 118:7: 119:13; 120:20; 121:7, 21; 122:25; 125:9, 25; 127:18; 128:11; 129:5; 130:18; 135:2; 136:22; 137:15; 138:6, 10, 18; 139:23, 25; 140:10 girl 10:24 gist 97:6 given 4:23; 85:4 gives 33:22 giving 109:17 glad 9:5 gladly 100:21 glanced 58:4, 11; 63:3 glancing 58:5 God 13:5; 14:17, 21; 16:9; 18:1; 39:8, 10, 11, 11; 138:16, 25; 139:1, 2, 2 God's 52:4 goes 20:25; 39:7; 45:11 good 4:18; 13:6; 32:6; 47:22; 52:5; 55:16; 70:14, 15; 79:4; 92:18; 102:8 gospel 56:5 government 11:15 grade 25:14; 71:24 graduated 9:21 granted 40:6; 70:7 gray 103:21, 22; 104:5, 5 great 21:24; 113:16 greatest 13:2 ground 62:21 grounds 12:14; 19:19 group 86:19 Grove 10:16 growing 54:13, 19 grunts 5:21 quarantee 125:3

guess 30:7; 35:21; 58:22;

92:8, 13; 109:22; 136:11 guidelines 104:3

H

H 106:22

half 6:15; 131:13

Hall 29:25; 73:13

Hall's 114:12

Hamilton 4:20

hand 10:8 handing 127:6 hands 100:14 handwritten 89:1, 3; 90:4,8 happened 21:1; 46:20, 22, 49:24, 73:3, 6, 75:23, 110:16, 18: 125:11: 136:18 happenstance 21:1 happy 17:3; 52:21 harassing 18:21; 19:1 hard 18:8 Harkins 21:6; 31:1; 52:20; 92:2; 103:7; 125:5; 129:20; 136:10 Harmony 10:16 HARVEY 4:17, 19; 6:22; 7:7; 8:24; 9:8; 10:6, 14; 12:6, 11, 15, 20, 13:21; 14:3, 20; 15:15, 21; 16:13, 16, 17:2, 16, 18:2, 24; 19:6, 18, 22, 25; 20:5, 14; 21:16; 22:25; 23:20; 24:4, 25; 28:10; 29:14; 30:3; 31:6, 11, 13; 37:12, 18; 40:6, 12, 18, 22; 42:22; 49:19; 51:25; 52:15; 55:15; 60:3, 7, 15, 19; 62:15; 63:18; 64:21; 65:8, 22; 66:7, 24; 67:2, 15; 70:3; 71:15, 17; 79:13, 15; 82:16; 83:11, 25; 84:15, 20: 85:10: 86:11: 87:1, 18; 89:8; 90:9, 10; 96:2; 98:17; 99:21; 100:7, 23; 101:22; 104:19; 105:2, 8, 14, 21; 106:4; 108:9; 111:20; 113:14, 18; 115:10, 24; 118:5, 9, 10; 119:14; 120:22; 121:9, 19, 23; 123:2; 125:12; 126:2; 127:1, 5; 128:7, 15, 20, 25; 129:7; 130:19; 135:4; 136:24; 137:11, 16; 138:4, 9, 20; 139:21; 140:9, 11 hate 66:25 head 11:22; 29:22; 35:6; 49:5; 73:9; 88:11, 13; 98:5 headline 25:7 heads 11:18; 80:16 hear 5:15; 10:8; 43:9; 112:3, 5, 6; 113:1, 4 heard 13:14; 36:15; 67:13, 22; 78:24; 100:19; 129:6

hearing 15:11; 18:8; 103:16; 136:2 hearsay 28:9; 29:13; 30:2; 31:5, 7; 40:3; 71:13 Heather 92:2, 3, 3; 123:21; 124:7; 136:10 Heaven 14:18, 22 held 11:17; 32:13; 72:6; 93:9 help 11:15; 72:17, 20; 104:1; 126:6 hereby 4:2, 4 herself 76:24 high 9:21, 23; 29:24; 47:7; 64:17 highest 9:19 himself 28:6; 84:3 hindsight 70:17 Hindu 39:10 Hindus 38:24 hold 25:8, 14, 17, 20; 27:1, 12, 16, 19, 20, 21; 42:18, 25; 43:2; 60:8 home 7:12; 130:21, 24 honest 85:21; 100:11 honestly 78:11 hope 32:6; 42:19; 109:8 hospital 43:13 hour 6:15 hours 6:15 house 10:20; 22:6; 93:23 human 50:10 hundred 47:3, 20; 100:15; 112:22; 125:4 hurting 54:20 hypothetical 66:20

I

idea 57:18; 63:3; 67:8; 70:14, 15; 87:20, 20; 95:10; 120:5; 138:12 ideas 63:6; 103:10 identification 127:4 identify 9:5 imagine 82:10 immaterial 65:2 immediate 10:19 implementation 130:4 implemented 130:7 impression 63:5 improper 138:5 in-person 120:25 inaccuracies 23:12, 22; 24:5, 19 inaccurate 24:11 inaccurately 31:19 inappropriate 113:7, 16 12 include 67:8 included 91:23

117:1; 129:14

law 4:19; 8:14; 42:10;

111:24

Tammy Kitzmiller, et al. v. Dover Area School District, et al.

William Buckingham January 3, 2005

includes 30:25; 41:22 including 14:23; 15:8; 16:6; 17:7; 20:6; 90:1; 95:11;100:15 inconsistent 15:23, 25; 16:8, 21; 17:11, 15; 18:16; 20:7.11.13:21:2:134:13. 19, 25; 135:6 incorrect 74:20 indefinitely 19:16 indicated 24:15; 73:20, 22; 92:7; 108:12; 119:16; 134:6 inexcusable 33:20 information 8:10:81:6: 82:15; 83:10, 12, 24; 98:9, 22, 24; 99:1, 17, 22; 100:2; 116:7 Initially 110:6 iniured 9:12 **inserted** 131:20 insisted 97:10, 13 instead 103:18 Institute 8:16; 98:6; 99:5; 100:4; 128:22; 129:1 instruct 18:22; 19:18; 84:22 insuring 137:24 intellect 64:12, 13, 20, 23 intelligent 7:16; 8:2, 12; 21:23; 23:15; 34:25; 35:5, 17, 18, 22; 48:20; 58:20, 23; 59:24; 60:11, 23; 61:1, 10, 20; 62:17; 63:6, 9, 11, 12, 19, 21, 22; 64:4, 6, 8, 11; 65:1, 4, 12, 14, 17, 18, 23, 25; 66:12; 67:8; 68:19; 69:2; 73:14, 19, 20; 74:1; 77:13; 80:22; 81:6, 25; 82:22, 25; 87:20, 21; 90:2; 91:7, 11, 17, 22; 94:17, 20, 23; 95:11; 97:19; 99:9; 101:11, 25; 102:19; 103:10, 17; 105:16, 25; 106:10; 108:19; 110:3, 21; 117:10, 21; 118:22; 119:25: 120:5: 121:13: 122:6, 17, 19; 123:10; 129:18, 24; 130:13, 16; 133:11, 20; 134:8, 24 intense 47:25; 48:3 intent 33:4; 104:3; 134:6, 7.8 interest 109:6, 12, 16 interested 34:18; 35:16 interjected 139:16 Interruption 12:5; 128:24 **intimidated** 76:6, 24 into 43:6; 48:17; 61:8, 12; 67:24; 68:2; 103:20, 21; 113:19; 114:21; 131:20; 133:12, 22; 139:17 introduce 97:17 introduced 94:23 invited 126:5

involved 131:8 involvement 122:21 involving 96:6 issue 23:25; 44:9; 49:6; 50:18; 73:10; 75:18; 82:14; 107:22; 113:25; 137:20 issues 113:20

J

Janie 92:2; 94:8; 136:11 January 4:15 Jeff 76:3 Jen 134:3 Jesus 139:10, 13 job 93:17; 108:16 Joe 23:11; 124:2 judge 19:4 July 70:22 June 25:5, 7, 10, 12; 27:3; 28:16; 29:18; 32:18; 33:6; 35:8; 39:15, 22; 40:24; 41:18; 43:21, 24; 45:14, 18, 23; 46:14, 18; 47:1, 14, 17, 17, 18, 24; 52:24, 25: 53:2; 54:4; 55:22; 73:11; 137:18

K

keep 18:19; 77:21, 22; 95:16 keeping 138:25 Kenneth 27:8 kept 95:14; 122:8; 133:12 kids 75:13, 16 kind 5:21; 34:9; 50:14; 119:23; 120:1; 134:15 knew 95:6, 7; 99:6, 8; 126:11 knowing 59:19 knowledge 5:7; 30:5; 32:9; 33:3, 24; 43:4; 44:25; 48:25; 57:5; 94:21; 101:5; 112:9; 119:10; 131:12; 132:5, 17 knowledgeable 107:1, 4 known 46:6; 114:7 knows 81:8

L

laced 28:7; 30:1 language 114:24; 115:4, 7; 15; 118:24; 119:6 lapel 12:1 Larry 59:1 last 6:10; 23:14; 24:12, 13; 36:1; 47:4; 49:6; 71:24; 91:4; 100:18; 101:2; 132:1, 2 later 25:23; 76:18; 110:5; 69:8, 9; 77:5; 78:1, 13, 20; 80:22; 83:15, 17; 84:2; 85:19; 86:8, 15; 87:9; 119:6; 120:12, 19; 121:3, 11,15 lawsuit 6:25; 7:15, 25; 8:11; 23:25; 39:20; 77:18; 121:5 lay 100:14; 107:1 Leader 123:22; 124:5, 12, 13, 15 leading 73:20; 138:5; 140:9 leads 125:10 learn 45:21; 79:21 least 42:18; 91:4, 5, 21; 105:25; 127:12; 134:20; 139:16 led 57:8 left 5:20; 76:24; 132:6 legal 82:13, 14; 83:21, 22; 84:13, 23, 25; 85:4, 25; 86:20; 95:4, 5, 8; 98:14; 99:14; 121:12; 124:24 less 24:24; 43:5 letter 23:2; 39:21; 40:4, 13, 14, 19; 77:7, 10, 11, 14, 25; 78;8; 121:18, 20; 124:19 letters 78:10; 107:20 level 9:19 Levine 140:6 liberal 50:5; 51:17 liberals 54:15, 22 lies 56:1 life 13:13; 15:8; 16:6, 9, 20; 17:7; 20:6; 31:25; 39:18; 60:2; 61:8; 62:24; 63:10, 20; 64:5, 11, 22: 65:18, 24; 96:16; 115:7; 118:17; 119:12, 24; 134:21, 23 life's 43:3 light 100:18; 128:5 Likely 129:14 likewise 5:16, 24 limitations 105:1 limited 4:11;90:1 line 18:21; 19:15 lines 53:10 listened 123:17; 128:7 literal 13:25; 14:6, 10, 15 litigation 8:25; 12:12; 19:3, 12 little 19:8; 51:9; 56:17; 69:13; 74:22; 78:12; 106:21 live 68:25 lives 10:20 living 14:23; 63:10 locates 65:1 long 5:2; 6:14; 9:11; 11:7;

58:9; 78:4; 94:24; 99:11; 101:8; 122:8; 131:18 long-term 114:6 look 25:1, 3; 27:25; 30:22; 31:2; 41:16; 43:21; 52:21; 68:15, 18; 77:1; 79:9, 18, 19; 85:18; 88:22; 116:22; 117:17; 118:11; 122:7; 125:13; 127:9; 131:14 looked 41:2; 47:15; 58:9; 68:11,16 looking 34:1, 7, 9; 41:5; 49:3; 115:6 loss 15:12 lot 13:1; 34:16; 61:4, 6; 97:21, 22, 24; 106:7 loud 51:9:76:9

M

mainstream 105:15, 24; 106:3 making 106:12 Maldonaldo 23:11; 24:13; 124:2 man 14:23; 15:9; 16:7, 19; 17:8; 20:6, 25; 33:21; 139:12 manner 43:18; 51:1, 3; 122:19 manufactured 63:20; 64:5 many 4:25; 18:13; 19:14; 23:5; 47:22; 57:12; 90:16; 91:2; 99:24; 111:4; 120:18 marked 87:24; 127:3, 6 master 64:12, 13, 20, 23 match 126:18, 19 material 8:10; 116:13 materials 94:15, 16; 125:16 matter 4:12; 7:25; 8:11; 46:2; 63:21; 64:6; 92:18; 114:20; 131:7, 16; 135:9 matters 7:15 may 10:7; 28:5, 14, 15; 88:21, 24:117:23 Maybe 6:15; 16:4; 55:16; 58:6, 17; 59:19; 63:2; 93:22; 120:21, 21 mean 7:11; 10:20; 15:13; 17:19; 18:25; 30:21, 21; 34:13; 36:25; 38:6, 15; 45:21; 66:10; 68:25; 73:7; 75:22; 76:23; 79:3, 19, 20; 91:9; 96:16; 101:16, 17; 102:12; 103:1, 22; 105:22; 107:19; 109:8, 8; 113:19; 118:25; 119:12; 122:7; 128:12; 138:21 means 13:5; 65:7; 107:4 meant 35:7; 46:8; 63:3; 119:15 medicine 114:9 meet 6:11, 14; 52:20

meeting 30:8, 17; 38:19; 41:19; 46:13; 47:5, 14, 18, 20, 24; 49:17; 50:9; 52:9, 25; 53:1, 6, 8, 13, 14; 56:18; 58:24; 70:10; 71:6; 72:6, 7, 10, 11, 15, 18; 73:23; 81:3, 15, 19; 85:6, 9: 88:7, 17: 93:16, 22: 94:10, 14; 96:6; 97:6, 8; 110:11, 18; 113:8; 116:1, 14; 118:12; 122:2, 13; 123:3; 127:12, 20, 22, 23; 129:21; 133:5; 137:21; 139:8, 18 meetings 23:9; 32:8, 17; 46:17, 20, 23; 47:16, 22; 48:3, 8; 90:13, 18, 22, 25; 91:2; 92:24; 93:8, 10, 10, 13, 14, 18, 19, 21; 103:14; 120:25; 133:14, 17, 24; 134:1; 136:19 member 29:22; 33:8; 49:4; 59:1, 17, 19; 73:4; 74:3, 7, 15, 16; 75:24; 76:25: 84:13, 24: 124:6; 139:19 members 31:1; 34:1, 6; 41:19; 49:20; 53:7; 67:12; 79:21; 84:11; 85:5, 6; 94:1, 6; 102:4, 5, 10; 103:9; 129:19; 136:1, 7, 9; 137:2 memo 88:1; 117:1, 12, 13, 18; 118:8 memory 73:1; 114:3, 15 memos 118:1 mention 44:4; 48:19; 106:12; 108:22; 109:2, 18; 137:9 mentioned 41:14; 48:22; 67:21; 68:4, 6; 87:11, 13; 96:13: 102:1, 2; 103:11, 18, 23; 108:10; 120:6; 130:12; 133:16 mentioning 102:18; 108:13; 110:7 Met 6:10; 123:13 Michael 52:18 Michigan 77:5 might 8:4; 42:9; 43:2; 50:23; 51:7, 9; 55:7; 57:24 82:1; 84:3; 112:6; 118:25; 121:13; 124:24 Miller 27:8; 134:3; 140:6 millions 18:13 mind 35:13; 42:19; 72:22 74:17; 86:25; 104:5 mind-set 51:22 minute 32:12

minutes 80:21; 118:11

missed 55:8

missing 16:24

mission 86:24

misspoke 113:13

model 25:23; 27:9

misunderstood 139:14

14:17, 21; 31:12; 36:6;

offers 38:20; 77:5

office 7:13

William Buckingham January 3, 2005

moment 43:22: 72:2:

Tammy Kitzmiller, et al. v. Dover Area School District, et al.

88:22; 127:9 Monday 41:19 money 108:3 monkey 55:4 monkeys 33:22 months 58:12; 69:6; 123:14 More 8:14; 29:8; 39:17; 43:5; 56:17; 66:25; 69:8, 9; 78:1, 13, 20; 79:24; 80:22; 83:15, 17; 84:2; 85:19; 86:6, 8, 15; 87:8; 91:3; 95:20, 23; 96:12; 119:6; 120:3, 12, 19; 121:3, 11, 15; 122:21; 128:17 morning 100:17; 127:8 mouth 10:9 Move 129:14 Mrs 21:7; 75:9; 96:7; 138:23 much 50:23; 58:5; 72:16; 77:21; 122:7, 9; 133:3; 139:19 multipie 108:21 Muslim 39:2, 24; 44:11, 21;45:1 Muslims 38:25 must 46:6; 56:21; 57:1, 5 myself 6:20; 50:16; 51:22; 59:23; 136:11 myth 42:11 mythical 29:11

N

name 4:18; 11:5; 87:8; 97:16; 111:12 names 61:5 nearly 47:3; 49:9; 137:21 necessarily 7:12; 103:3, 25 necessary 5:19, 23; 19:5 need 18:3; 113:20; 114:21; 127:1; 134:15; 135:16 needn't 38:23 new 32:12, 16; 33:2; 65:1, 12; 114:6; 126:5; 127:1 News 39:22; 43:22, 25 newspaper 22:14; 24:13; 31:10; 40:4; 71:13 newspapers 23:1; 107:14:113:23 next 6:1; 29:17; 33:20, 25; 35:25; 36:1, 3, 14; 38:18, 23; 40:23; 42:2, 8; 49:20, 25: 51:14: 52:1: 53:11; 67:22; 75:7; 117:16; 125:13; 126:12 night 6:10; 71:24; 100:18; 132:1, 2 night's 41:19; 47:4 Nilsen 6:20; 70:12, 21;

79:23:100:25 ninth 25:14; 71:23. Nobody 41:14; 48:22; 93:24 nods 5:21 Noel 41:20; 49:21; 92:8; 136:11 noise 60:10 Nope 46:24 normal 110:13 normally 111:12 note 115:7 notes 62:13; 89:2, 3 nowhere 54:7 number 57:9; 87:25; 89:23 numbers 118:6

0

O 106:22 oath 5:8 obituaries 22:15; 41:7; 107:23 object 63:20; 64:5 objecting 12:13 **Objection 10:5; 12:10;** 13:18; 14:2, 19; 15:10; 16:10, 23; 17:13, 20; 18:18; 20:12; 21:14; 22:23; 23:17; 24:2, 21; 28:9; 29:13; 30:2; 31:5, 7, 12; 37:10; 40:3, 6, 15, 20; 42:20; 49:16; 51:21; 52:10; 55:13; 64:18; 65:5, 20; 66:4, 20; 67:10; 69:25; 71:13; 79:12; 80:14; 83:7, 20; 86:9, 23; 87:17; 90:7; 95:24; 101:21; 104:13, 24; 105:5, 11, 18; 106:2; 108:6; 111:18; 115:9; 119:13; 120:20; 121:7; 122:25; 125:9, 25; 129:5; 130:18; 135:2; 136:22; 138:4, 9; 140:9 objections 4:5 obtained 83:21 obviously 115:1; 128:12 occasion 7:23; 8:14, 16; 139:16 occasions 93:7; 133:25 occurred 62:24; 82:12 occurring 138:15 October 8:1; 21:4; 67:25; 88:8, 17; 91:21; 92:14, 16, 19, 25, 93:4; 110:11, 19; 111:22; 119:7; 120:18; 121:1,6; 122:1,1; 124:1; 129:11, 13; 135:18; 136:16, 17, 19 off 73:7:98:5 offend 13:22 offending 50:1, 8 offensive 13:15

offered 98:15; 121:12

officer 5:1 old 32:5; 114:13 Once 5:1; 76:6; 98:24; 129:12 one 5:11, 15; 6:1; 7:19; 14:13, 16; 18:6; 25:23; 29:21; 32:17; 33:7, 25; 34:20; 36:2, 24; 37:7; 39:17, 20; 43:16; 45:8; 52:1; 55:8; 58:14; 63:9, 22; 66:25; 69:12; 71:19; 72:12; 74:9, 11, 16; 77:4; 89:1, 2, 14, 14, 15; 91:4, 22, 24, 25; 95:3, 10, 14; 96:13; 97:10, 14, 15; 103:4; 115:25; 116:24; 117:1, 6, 7, 8, 17, 18; 118:20, 22: 129:11: 130:14, 24; 131:9, 13; 135:16 one-sided 33:11 ones 12:21; 22:8; 35:13; 48:5; 107:16; 117:25 ongoing 31:21 only 27:18, 18; 28:17; 36:4, 17; 69:12; 73:13; 91:25; 93:9; 94:7; 95:22; 96:4; 97:10; 107:17; 125:14; 126:4; 129:10 open 39:3; 41:6 operating 109:14, 21; 110:14 opinion 15:5, 19; 29:16; 42:12, 13, 14, 15, 16; 123:1 opinions 42:18, 25; 43:2, 3:99:24 opponents 49:3 oppose 106:7 opposed 63:23; 66:14; 71:5; 91:15; 103:25 opposes 29:9 opposing 103:25 opposition 49:7, 14; 52:3 oral 121:16 order 4:11; 25:6; 63:23, 25; 64:2, 8; 117:2; 118:5 ordered 58:14; 79:5 orderly 64:1 ordinary 5:22 organism 18:13 organisms 65:2, 13: 66:13, 18; 67:4 organization 87:15 organizations 87:6 origin 64:12, 23; 119:24 origins 4:14; 65:1; 96:16; 115:7; 118:17; 119:11;

134:23

others 35:18; 92:1;

out 11:15; 19:4; 25:23,

99:23; 139:23.

otherwise 93:11

24; 29:6; 39:8; 45:11; 60:10:79:4; 81:6; 89:6; 96:10; 97:15; 98:20, 23; 104:1; 105:12; 106:13; 109:14, 21; 110:14; 117:2; 122:17; 138:16 outside 32:4; 93:12; 119:1; 120:15 over 23:14, 23; 24:6; 36:2, 24, 24; 37:1, 1, 7; 48:14; 58:16; 59:3; 62:20; 68:25; 71:25; 72:1, 12; 80:15, 16; 94:13; 100:15, 16, 22, 25; 101:1; 121:17; 123:13; 133:12 overrule 108:14; 109:12 overruled 108:17 owes 64:12, 23 own 15:23; 63:3; 83:6; 139:17 Oxycontin 43:14; 44:9; 114:5

P

p.m 140:13 packet 118:2 page 28:1; 29:17, 19; 33:5; 36:2, 3, 22; 37:24; 40:23; 49:2; 54:2; 55:21; 69:15; 75:7; 85:19; 87:25; 88:15, 15, 20; 89:2; 107:24; 114:22; 116:3; 117:14, 17; 118:13; 124:3; 129:9, 10; 131:18; 132:12; 137:18 pages 33:5; 100:15; 129:10 Pandas 57:10; 58:3; 63:4; 69:24; 70:4; 76:16, 18; 78:14; 79:2, 22; 80:2, 5; 117:10, 22; 125:14 paper 22:2, 4; 37:7; 40:8, 13; 41:1, 3, 6, 12; 43:12; 45:17, 22; 69:21; 72:8; 89:6, 22 papers 22:6; 43:17; 89:6 paperwork 77:22 paragraph 28:2; 29:21; 33:8, 20; 36:1, 2, 14; 38:1, 18; 41:16; 42:2, 8; 49:3, 20, 25; 51:14; 52:16; 54:6; 55:1, 23; 71:22; 73:3; 75:8; 77:6: 124:4: 125:13: 126:12; 129:17, 23 paragraphs 29:8; 30:23; 54:12; 55:8; 56:18; 75:2; 77:24; 126:3 Pardon 29:1; 48:11; 88:12; 115:5 parents 130:22, 25 part 16:24, 24; 41:22; 56:25: 59:18: 73:5: 74:4.5. 20; 106:13 particular 24:1; 76:7 particulars 48:6; 49:17

parties 4:3 parts 106:8; 132:20 passage 52:11 passed 74:18; 79:25; 110:22 past 23:23; 41:18; 114:1, pastor 130:22 Pat 6:19, 20 Patrick 18:24; 83:25 patriotism 126:22 pattern 65:3 pay 59:10; 107:21; 108:2 Pell 36:16, 19 people 17:23; 21:11; 47:21, 23; 50:14; 52:4; 56:6; 57:10; 58:3; 63:4; 69:8, 24; 70:5; 78:14; 79:2; 80:2, 5; 83:2; 85:24; 91:24; 92:22; 96:7; 102:12; 111:2, 4, 12, 25; 113:1; 116:20; 117:10, 22; 134:4; 136:13 Pepper 4:20 perceived 133:21 percent 112:22; 125:4 perception 123:4,8 perfect 43:3 peril 19:20 period 45:14;71:5; 100:14; 119:25; 123:13; 136:18 permit 19:15 persist 18:21 person 27:16;36:20; 50:16; 68:24; 69:1; 107:1; 120:23; 139:6 personal 7:18; 12:9, 11, 23; 13:16, 22; 15:23; 16:8, 21; 17:11, 15; 18:16; 44:9; 50:15; 95:22; 113:20; 134:14, 19; 135:1; 139:17 personally 66:8; 120:16 phenomena 38:13 Phils 41:7 phone 23:7; 68:25; 81:13; 94:5, 7; 120:23, 24; 121:17 phrased 134:25 pick 115:19 **piece 40:5** pin 11:25; 12:7 place 4:15: 7:13: 94:2; 110:25; 124:23 Plaintiff's 69:14; 85:18; 127:3 plaintiffs 39:20 plan 65:3, 14 plausible 35:11, 20; 104:12, 18, 21; 105:4, 10 play 7:21; 19:11; 25:21 please 5:12; 12:16; 14:4 15:15; 20:1; 23:17; 28:2, 25; 29:2; 33:5; 43:22; 46:25; 47:13; 67:1; 69:14;

Tammy Kitzmiller, et al. v. Dover Area School District, et al.

William Buckingham January 3, 2005

71:9: 88:15, 22: 123:25: 126:25; 127:8; 131:14 Pledge 39:8, 9; 45:5, 11; 138:16, 25 podium 50:15; 111:11 point 20:22; 91:18, 19, 21; 123:20; 130:11 police 5:1 policy 4:14; 130:4 politically 56:22; 57:2, 6 portion 37:16; 127:10 portions 25:4 position 49:4 positions 11:17, 20 possession 7:11, 11, 14; 77:20 possible 49:18; 89:5 Possibly 30:20; 36:6; 116:21 pounding 76:5: prayed 54:13, 19 preliminary 4:12 Prentice 29:25; 73:13 prepare 6:5, 8, 12 preparing 6:24 presence 74:14 present 6:17; 102:22; 124:21 presentation 124:19: 136:21:137:5 presented 31:3; 37:4; . 64:16; 78:5; 94:16; 101:15, 16, 17; 122:11 presently 9:9 presents 78:3 president 36:3; 57:22; 58:1;67:13 press 21:25; 135:7 pressured 111:25 pressuring 112:13 pretty 113:22; 122:7, 9; 133:3 prevent 140:2, 5 previous 15:17; 20:2; 36:22; 60:5, 17 primarily 58:20 prior 50:9; 92:25; 93:3; 94:25; 119:7; 120:18 Prison 9:16 probably 68:19; 81:8 problem 31:21; 34:19; 36:8 problematic 118:4 problems 43:13. proceedings 121:12; 127:25 process 60:14; 62:23, 25; 64:1; 73:5; 74:4, 6; 110:16; 122:5, 22; 130:11; 134:1 produce 121:19 produced 100:8; 118:2, 6; 127:7

professional 50:24; 51:6, 8; 80:10, 12, 19; 106:16, 25; 108:2, 14; 109:3, 13 prominent 11:25 properly 118:1, 8 proposals 115:17 proposed 29:24; 88:17 protect 86:1; 119:19 proven 62:11 provide 82:15; 96:5 provided 98:14; 99:17; 100:12, 13, 17 providing 85:25 proviso 74:2 PSPA 104:3 public 55:24; 59:8; 86:2; 111:3: 129:2: 139:8: 140:3 publications 107:5 purchase 32:12, 16; 69:24; 76:12; 140:5 purchased 27:8; 70:5 purports 39:1; 52:11 purpose 4:14: 43:9: 59:16; 81:5, 23; 85:23; 86:5, 7, 10, 14; 135:17; 136:1, 14; 137:2, 3; 140:1, purposes 137:9 pursuant 4:11 pushing 95:10 put 24:13; 27:1, 12, 16, 21; 51:22; 68:19; 119:19; 128:16; 135:3

0

quite 84:20 quote 39:1; 49:8; 55:8; 67:20; 104:16; 131:18 quoted 74:23; 114:19; 137:21 quotes 33:20; 36:15; 39:3, 3, 6, 23; 40:2; 41:18, 23; 42:11, 11; 44:11, 14, 15, 17; 49:11; 50:5, 7; 51:16; 54:7, 9, 12, 15, 16, 17; 55:3, 5, 24; 56:21, 22; 78:1, 6; 85:23 quoting 56:2, 14

R

raising 51:12 ran 11:13 random 62:24 range 38:12 reached 119:23 reaching 98:23 read 15:15, 17; 19:25; 20:2; 22:2, 4, 10, 16; 33:14; 34:4, 5; 37:15; 41:6; 43:22, 23; 44:2; 46:2;

47:10, 12; 54:14, 19; 58:3; 60:3, 5, 15, 17; 65:9; 72:3; 79:24; 98:1, 2; 107:13, 18, 20, 23, 25; 117:20; 126:3; 128:17; 130:25; 132:18 reading 13:25; 14:6, 11, 15; 28:3; 41:3; 44:3; 47:14 really 15:19; 56:13; 106:18 reason 27:13, 18; 39:9; 73:3, 6; 95:22; 102:18 reasonable 8:4 recall 21:15, 20; 27:20; 37:6; 40:21; 41:13, 15; 45:4, 19; 49:17; 55:11; 58:19; 70:11; 79:23; 80:14:96:6:99:11: 110:13; 111:1; 112:24; 119:8 receive 77:10 received 8:14; 57:9; 77:7, 11:98:5 recent 114:1, 1 recently 24:12; 28:6 Recess 63:17; 113:17; 137:13 recognize 86:21; 105:22 recognized 97:14 recollection 62:5; 70:13; 72:5, 9; 89:19, 21; 90:19; 94:10; 110:17; 118:20; 125:3, 4; 126:16; 133:5 recommend 78:20, 23 recommendation 30:24; 89:12 recommendations 89:11 recommended 27:7: 78:13; 117:3, 11; 140:7 record 5:21; 20:21; 22:9, 21; 23:13, 23; 31:10; 33:6, 7; 41:17; 54:3; 55:23; 74:25; 107:16; 117:24; 124:1; 129:9; 131:19, 20 recorded 127:23, 25 recording 127:22 recover 9:4 REEXAMINATION 138:19; 139:24 refer 32:8; 36:21; 39:10; 139:1 reference 53:6; 55:2; 77:24; 91:7, 11, 16; 94:8; 116:11; 117:9, 21, 22; 118:23: 123:9: 132:9: 139:10, 13 references 33:11: 132:12, 16 referencing 117:25 referred 36:20; 38:1

reflected 12:21 reflects 12:4; 13:4 refresh 62:5; 72:5; 118:19 refreshed 73:1 refreshes 72:9 regarding 99:20 regards 42:4; 107:2; 110:20; 123:16 regular 22:4; 70:25, 25; 71:2; 125:17 regularly 107:18 relate 7:14; 21:12; 96:15 related 7:24; 8:3; 77:17 relates 14:7, 12; 21:18, 23; 23:14, 24; 34:23 relating 4:13; 44:9 relation 45:5 relationship 84:4 relative 60:1 relatively 114:6 relatives 111:13, 15 release 135:7 relevance 10:5; 12:10, 14; 13:18; 14:2, 19; 16:23; 17:13; 18:18; 19:19; 20:12; 21:14; 22:23; 23:17; 31:7; 40:15, 20; 86:9; 87:17; 95:24; 120:20, 121:7; 129:5; 135:2 relevant 8:10; 12:12; 18:20, 25; 19:3, 17 religions 50:4 religious 13:16, 22; 15:23; 16:8, 22; 17:12; 18:17, 20; 19:10; 21:12, 17; 86:2; 126:23; 134:14, 20; 139:17 remaining 74:2 remarks 50:2; 52:1; 56:20; 57:4 remember 19:23; 24:6, 8, 9, 11, 20; 27:6, 12; 30:16; 36:10, 11, 12; 40:16; 44:3, 5; 46:13, 17, 20, 22; 47:13, 18, 19, 20, 24; 48:2, 5, 10, 12, 13, 21; 49:11; 50:20, 21; 51:1, 19; 52:9; 53:4, 5, 8, 9, 14, 19; 54:18, 20, 25; 55:17, 17, 18; 56:9, 12, 14, 16; 57:8; 58:7; 59:5; 62:9; 68:22; 71:7; 72:11, 14, 17, 20; 75:4, 5, 6, 13, 15, 15; 76:8; 80:23; 81:22; 85:13, 16; 89:5, 9; 91:14; 92:25; 93:6; 95:9; 98:4; 99:12, 13; 101:10, 14; 102:12; 103:5, 13, 16; 110:18, 25; 111:2, 5, 7, 8; 112:19; 113:3; 114:3, 11; 115:13; 121:24; 122:12; 125:21, 22; 134:16; 135:19; 136:2, 6, 13 remove 122:6 repeat 37:14; 65:21

repeated 56:5 rephrase 5:12; 16:3; 17:3 replied 8:16;75:11 report 31:19; 40:24; 43:11:83:12.14 reported 37:7; 39:15; 46:10 reporter 5:20; 15:17; 20:2; 23:8; 30:10, 11, 19; 31:18; 37:15; 60:5, 17 reporting 23:13, 22; 45:17, 22 reports 31:10; 74:9 represent 121:12 representation 12:9; 85:25 represented 90:21, 24 representing 121:4 request 70:7 requested 123:22; 124:5 requesting 82:13 required 5:6 research 79:1,3 researched 68:16 reservations 122:4 reserved 4:6 residents 47:4; 50:1,9 resolution 7:16; 8:1; 23:16; 67:25; 68:3; 87:21; 110:21; 111:21; 112:13, 16; 114:19; 115:6; 121:25; 122:15; 129:19; 130:5,7; 135:18; 136:1 resolved 123:14 respect 96:19; 135:1 respectful 19:10 respective 4:3 respects 99:25 respond 40:19 response 7:4; 40:13; 51:24; 57:6; 134:4; 138:22; 139:4 responses 5:19 responsibility 59:18 responsive 100:10, 21 rest 25:2; 50:11; 73:17 result 63:21: 64:6: 121:13, 13 retained 8:25 retired 9:10, 11, 14 review 5:4; 6:23; 7:3, 8; 28:5; 94:15; 99:19; 101:6, 8: 127:10: 135:14 reviewed 6:25; 7:1, 4; 28:6: 101:4 revised 91:23 rewording 122:8 Richard 69:10; 77:25 right 19:21; 21:9; 27:25; 34:20; 43:7; 46:6, 16; 51:6; 66:8; 73:22; 76:16; 80:6; 88:1; 90:2; 93:16; 95:1; 98:18; 99:16; 108:25; 114:12, 22, 23; 115:11;

referred-to 37:15

129:18

126:17

referring 31:24; 35:7;

reters 38:10; 116:9;

Tammy Kitzmiller, et al. v. Dover Area School District, et al.

117:8, 9, 20; 118:9; 135:24; 137:7 rights 50:6; 51:17; 54:16, 23 road 79:14; 119:20, 22 robes 54:15, 23 role 135:12 rolling 133:12 room 115:1 roots 55:4 round 96:25; 104:1; 105:12; 106:13 rounded 95:20 rules 5:4 run 11:12

S

sake 137:24 same 6:3; 21:5; 30:23; 54:3; 62:2, 21; 81:19; 90:5, 11; 99:3; 105:11; 106:2; 115:1, 1; 118:5; 138:9 Santorum 131:20 sat 75:24 save 8:22, 23 saved 8:19 saw 40:21; 89:22; 101:2; 132:1 saying 16:25; 36:4, 10, 11, 12; 45:4; 49:12, 22; 51:19; 53:10, 15, 19; 54:18, 25; 55:11, 18; 56:9, 15, 15; 57:23; 74:24; 75:4; 113:23, 24; 123:3; 125:21, 22 scared 75:25 scheduled 52:20 school 9:21, 24; 10:25; 11:7, 9, 12, 13, 17, 21; 21:22; 22:17, 22; 27:6; 29:24; 42:13; 47:5, 7; 54:14; 57:9; 58:25; 59:18; 64:17; 67:7; 71:23; 73:4, 9; 74:7, 14; 76:19; 78:2; 79:9, 18, 21; 80:1, 4; 99:18; 101:3; 102:10; 108:16; 109:5, 5, 20; 121:4, 5;

122:23; 129:3; 131:3, 6;

schools 56:4; 69:22;

science 9:22, 23: 25:22;

96:7; 97:3; 99:18; 101:1;

107:3, 9; 108:2, 15; 109:3,

16:5; 29:5; 34:11, 14, 16,

38:4, 5, 12; 42:4; 48:16;

58:18; 60:1, 8, 11; 61:16;

81:25; 82:24; 95:17, 19,

97:14, 16, 20, 21; 101:25;

102:7, 22; 103:3; 104:2,

20; 96:11, 13, 15, 19;

21, 22; 35:12, 16, 20; 37:3;

106:1, 16, 18, 21, 23;

scientific 13:7; 15:7;

88:6: 140:3

13, 14; 116:6

17, 20; 105:12, 16, 17, 23, 24; 106:14; 107:5; 108:23; 109:17; 130:13, 14; 134:10; 135:23; 137:6 scientifically 35:24; 38:7; 58:23; 62:12 scientist 15:20; 17:5; 20:23; 35:23; 60:21; 61:12;96:10 scientists 17:21; 61:4, 4, 6; 62:20, 21; 80:19; 97:22, 24; 99:23; 106:7, 9 scream 76:7 screamed 76:8 screaming 76:5 sealing 4:3 second 18:11:28:1: 29:21; 47:10; 52:16; 55:1; 77:6; 85:23; 100:11; 114:22; 124:3; 128:17; 137:12, 18 secretary 110:13 section 29:19 sector 59:9 seeing 89:9 seek 98:20 seeking 84:13; 98:22, 24; 99:1 Senator 131:20 send 7:22, 24 sense 123:5, 12 sent 98:8; 116:4 sentence 85:23; 129:17, separation 29:9, 10; 42:9; 49:7; 54:8 series 5:5 serve 59:16 session 85:8, 11, 14; 93:11 set 80:10: 108:16 Seth 8:15; 98:11 seven 36:25 several 23:6; 47:22; 48:8; 56:2; 69:6; 90:17; 93:7, 19; 122:5 shaping 63:21; 64:6, 7, 9 shared 21:17; 116:14; 137:4 Sheila 31:1; 52:20; 92:2; 103:7; 129:20; 136:10 shield 85:24 shop 94:1 short 100:13 shouted 126:21 shouting 126:17, 19 showed 47:21, 23 similar 37:21, 23; 39:13; 52:13 similaritles 66:12, 17; 67:4 simple 60:25

simplify 65:10

single-celled 18:12

sit 47:19 sits 33:9 sitting 5:20; 23:21; 24:20; 45:21; 86:6; 139:20 situation 43:19 six 9:12; 15:2, 3, 4; 75:2; 123:14; 131:13 sixth 129:16, 23 slightly 89:17 Snook 59:1 somebody 17:24; 27:15; 37:2; 57:7; 93:22; 112:7; 117:11; 118:25; 119:1 someone 44:15, 16; 45:8, 9; 49:9; 55:9, 10; 58:24; 59:8; 87:11, 12; 101:1; 110:14; 137:22 Sometimes 50:14 somewhat 15:11; 114:1 soon 63:15 sorry 6:20; 13:19; 15:15; 18:8, 10; 34:14; 36:1; 37:13; 43:7, 8; 60:4, 10, 15; 73:6; 102:16; 105:7; 113:10, 11, 13; 131:4; 139:14 sought 83:21; 84:23 sounds 8:4; 21:9; 46:16 Spahr 96:7; 97:1; 125:14; 126:3; 128:8, 9, 10; 134:3 speak 5:16; 82:4; 111:13, speaking 6:2; 111:8; 136:13 species 13:11; 14:23; 119:18 specific 35:13, 22; 39:10; 89:5:139:1 specifically 48:2; 102:12; 103:5; 135:25 speculation 42:21; 51:21; 64:19; 65:6; 66:5, 21; 104:25; 115:9; 125:10 spell 18:3 spend 58:5 spoke 41:20; 51:9; 73:15; 80:25: 81:22: 111:3. 5 sports 107:24 square 86:2 stack 87:25 staff 89:13; 90:21, 24; 91:6, 8; 117:4, 6, 16; 129:21 stage 70:8 stance 138:24 stand 37:17; 44:16; 45:9; 49:10, 14:55:10;60:12; 62:14; 83:1; 137:23 standard 9:23 standing 71:12; 81:9; 82:14

111:24 statement 28:19; 37:6; 45:1; 73:17; 96:21; 129:2; 137:17, 21; 138:1, 7, 11, 12; 139:2 statements 24:23; 40:4; 44:10, 19; 45:13; 136:6 status 95:4, 5, 8 stayed 104:2 step 109:17; 126:11 Stephen 62:13; 88:24 Stephen's 89:4 Steve 4:19; 18:18; 117:23; 127:18 still 9:1; 55:21; 63:2; 94:22; 104:4 stipulated 4:2 STIPULATION 4:1 Stock 123:22: 124:5, 12, 13, 15 stood 49:6; 76:6; 111:3 stopped 41:3 stops 36:17 story 14:7, 12; 28:16 student 11:24 students 35:23; 36:16; 39:5; 40:1; 44:13; 64:17, 22, 25; 65:11; 66:2, 17; 67:3; 80:17; 89:12, 24; 95:19: 103:11, 24; 105:13; 106:14; 108:3; 109:6, 12, 16; 125:16; 130:12, 15; 134:9 study 125:17 stuff 41:3; 87:25 subcommittees 131:8 subject 5:7; 7:15, 25; 8:11; 21:12, 18, 23; 23:15; 35:9; 54:3; 70:9; 74:1, 10; 82:4; 94:22; 101:11; 106:6; 124:15; 133:4 subjects 23:24 subscribe 107:5 sue 77:8 sued 109:25; 110:1, 6, 10 suggesting 52:24 summer 68:9 Sunday 39:22; 43:22, 25 Superintendent 52:18; 69:21, 23; 88:6; 128:6 supervisor 9:15 supplement 70:25; 71:3 support 106:9; 112:1, 13, 22; 126:14, 15; 128:23; 129:3 supporting 112:16; 135:18 supports 29:12 suppose 63:15 supposed 66:22; 127:16; 130:21

state 29:9, 11; 42:10;

stated 17:14:72:8;

49:8; 54:9; 60:8; 137:19

Supreme 132:13 sure 6:16:16:17:17:4; 20:21; 21:21; 23:21; 30:7, 9; 31:10; 32:2, 5, 19, 22; 63:16; 65:11; 67:3; 79:4; 81:4; 82:7, 11; 84:9, 18, 20; 87:10; 91:19, 20; 92:3, 20, 23; 93:7; 100:10, 11; 104:4; 115:14; 120:10; 124:25, 25; 125:1; 135:24; 138:23 surgeries 9:13 surmise 90:7 suspect 9:2 sword 85:24 sworn 4:9

T

table 76:5 talk 15:12; 23:8; 79:7; 80:18; 81:5; 84:16; 94:5, 19; 120:19; 121:3 talked 28:18; 56:11; 69:12:70:11;80:11,12, 21; 81:10, 16; 83:15, 17; 92:23; 93:3; 94:7, 24; 95:2; 98:7; 99:3, 16; 113:24; 133:11 talking 25:25; 53:11; 68:24; 73:8; 81:23; 87:19; 92:16; 102:16; 129:16; 139:19 talks 63:24 tantrum 75:25; 76:4, 10 tape 127:17, 20, 21; 128:3, 3 taped 110:12 taping 110:16 taught 29:4; 36:6, 7, 17; 38:2: 39:5; 40:1; 44:14; 47:6; 49:22; 56:4; 65:11; 66:3, 17; 67:3; 70:17, 23; 73:19, 21; 101:15, 19, 23; 103:19; 115:8; 118:17; 119:12, 25; 120:6; 134:21 taxpayer 59:9 teach 33:21;35:12, 20; 36:24; 37:1; 52:6; 61:2; 63:19; 64:5, 11; 65:17, 23; 66:12; 103:17; 104:11, 20; 105:3, 10; 106:11; 108:3, 8, 20; 119:17; 130:9; 134:6.7 teachers 34:18; 35:11, 19; 47:4; 50:1, 8; 80:4; 99:19; 104:6, 11, 20; 105:9; 106:11; 108:1, 12; 109:20; 111:14, 15; 115:2, 4, 6; 116:21; 119:16; 120:2; 122:21, 23; 124:14; 130:8; 131:2,6; 133:9, 10, 16: 134:2: 140:7 teaches 13:12; 16:6, 19 17:7, 11; 18:14; 34:1, 21; 56:1;65:12;73:14 teaching 15:7; 34:18;

stands 61:1

stapled 118:3

started 19:8

Tammy Kitzmiller, et al. v. Dover Area School District, et al.

William Buckingham January 3, 2005

42:4; 52:3, 4; 53:17; 55:2; 71:25; 72:13; 73:11, 15; 104:7, 9; 105:17; 110:7; 130:10, 11; 140:2 teachings 56:8 telling 40:10; 56:6; 94:17 temper 76:9 term 62:6 terms 13:9; 60:25 testified 4:9; 16:12 testimony 16:11; 19:7; 30:14; 37:11, 16; 45:3, 12; 48:24; 51:15; 55:14, 17; 104:14; 105:6; 136:23 textbook 21:24; 25:13; 29:25; 32:11, 13, 16; 33:2; 35:2; 48:1, 4, 9; 49:15; 70:25; 71:1, 3, 24; 73:12, 24; 74:12; 76:11; 78:2; 140:6 theories 29:6; 34:10, 11, 15, 16, 17, 21, 22; 35:4, 9, 11, 12; 36:5, 7; 37:3, 3; 38:2, 4, 5; 41:22; 42:5; 48:16, 19; 58:18, 19; 62:19; 89:25; 95:17, 19, 21; 96:5, 9, 10, 15, 19, 22, 24; 97:2, 15, 16; 102:23; 103:3; 104:11, 17; 105:3, 10; 109:19; 130:13, 14, 14; 134:9, 10; 135:23; 136:21; 137:6 theory 13:7, 15; 15:8, 20; 16:5, 18; 17:6, 9, 10; 18:14; 20:24; 29:4; 34:24; 35:1, 16, 19, 20; 36:18; 37:5; 38:5, 8, 9, 15; 42:5; 43:5; 48:18; 60:1, 8, 11; 61:10, 16, 20, 21; 62:1, 6; 63:23; 78:3, 5; 84:1; 95:18; 96:12, 13; 97:11, 20, 21; 99:16, 20; 101:25; 102:7, 9; 103:17, 24; 104:20; 106:8: 108:23: 109:18: 119:17; 120:1; 130:9; 134:10, 13, 18, 24 thereabouts 115:23 therefore 84:7; 127:23; 128:1 thinking 51:7 third 33:8; 41:16; 54:6; 73:3; 129:9, 10 thirty-nine 115:25 Thomas 8:13; 69:8, 9; 77:25; 78:13, 20; 80:22; 83:15, 17; 84:2; 85:19; 86:6, 7, 15; 87:8; 119:6; 120:12, 19; 121:3, 11, 15 Thompson 6:18; 69:10; 77:25; 78:9; 80:25; 81:5, 11, 17; 85:2; 95:2; 99:3 though 30:20 thought 27:16; 29:6; 35:11, 19; 41:4; 42:9; 46:7; 48:15; 53:11; 80:5, 16; 82:21, 25; 86:19; 104:12, 17, 21; 105:4, 10; 109:5, 15; 128:15

thoughts 57:19, 20 thousand 139:12 threatening 77:8 three 10:22; 29:8; 30:22; 56:17; 91:3; 115:17; 116:23; 120:21, 21; 136:18 threw 75:25 throughout 134:1 throw 76:4 Thursday 88:8 tie 57:21 ties 57:24 times 4:25; 19:15; 23:5; 102:25; 108:21; 120:18, 21, 21; 133:11 tiny 17:21; 60:13, 20; 62:22 tired 41:5 title 34:13; 129:14 today 4:21; 6:6, 7, 9; 7:12; 23:21; 24:20; 43:10; 44:2; 45:22, 24; 46:7, 9; 77:14; 86:6; 113:24; 114:10; 131:25: 134:12 told 24:16; 32:10; 56:19; 57:13; 64:22, 25; 75:17; 78:22; 82:21, 23; 83:17; 84:8, 15; 85:13; 92:14; 97:1; 107:19, 23; 108:20; 112:2; 121:11, 17; 124:20, 21; 127:11, 14; 130:17; 134:14; 135:21; 137:3 tomorrow 52:20 tone 56:20; 57:4 took 14:17, 21; 68:20; 110:25; 124:14 top 35:6; 47:3; 88:16; 89:11:98:5:114:23; 118:15 topics 8:3 totally 45:20 toward 73:20 towards 109:17 trace 55:4 transcribed 128:1 transcript 127:11, 13, 16, 19, 24; 128:4, 7, 14; 137:24 transmitted 69:21 transpired 72:23, 24 trial 4:6 true 24:17; 34:6; 41:25; 42:14, 23; 43:15; 46:12, 12; 49:1; 73:17; 74:15; 78:18; 81:1; 90:3; 91:10, 13; 105:19, 22; 106:15; 108:4; 109:9, 10; 112:8; 123:11; 126:8, 9, 15; 130:1; 139:15 truth 87:12

33:5; 40:23; 46:25; 49:2; 54:2; 55:21; 71:10; 75:7; 100:21; 115:20; 123:25; 124:3; 126:25; 129:8, 12; 132:12 turned 100:25, 25 TV 107:12 twice 5:1 twin 10:24 two 6:15; 11:8; 17:21; 33:5; 36:4; 46:17; 54:12; 55:8; 58:6; 67:18; 74:10; 75:24; 77:24; 88:25; 91:3; 100:3, 5; 107:17; 120:21; 122:23; 126:3; 129:10, 12, 13; 132:12; 136:19; 139:12, 23 type 59:3

U

Um-hum 116:25 unapologetic 50:2 unaware 45:20 unclear 16:4; 19:8 waiked 126:21 under 33:10; 39:8; 63:5; 83:25; 89:23; 116:3, 6; 138:16, 25; 139:2 Understood 5:17; 31:11; 55:21; 63:9; 128:8 United 77:8; 87:3 unless 73:24 unnecessary 88:25 up 5:16; 10:9; 23:2; 32:13; 33:5; 41:9, 11; 47:21, 23; 49:6, 11; 52:16, 19; 54:13, 19; 55:8; 56:11; 66:6; 68:16, 24; 73:10; 76:6; 93:8; 96:8, 18; 111:3; 114:23; 115:19; 116:20; 118:15; 119:4; 122:3, 9; 124:4; 133:4, 8, 10; 136:13; 137:23 upset 39:23; 122:23 use 5:22; 7:18, 20, 22, 24; 8:6, 9, 25; 31:22; 32:7; 59:9; 62:5 used 8:13; 28:19; 32:4; 38:9: 40:11: 53:24; 62:16; 70:17, 24; 83:1 using 62:1, 16 usually 23:8; 40:16

vacancies 11:14 vacation 27:15; 74:3 valid 106:1 various 24:22; 65:17, 23; 89:20; 135:22 verbatim 101:13 versa 48:15 verses 56:2, 5 version 114:16, 17

versions 89:1 vice 48:15 videotape 100:3, 4 view 15:22; 16:4, 8; 17:9; 38:21; 91:14; 102:22; 132:25; 133:1 views 16:22: 19:10: 21:12, 18; 38:25; 89:20; 131:2, 6; 139:17 violate 18:15; 42:9; 78:4 violation 56:8 voice 51:12 volcanoes 96:20 vote 32:22, 23; 73:23; 74:8; 75:23; 76:1; 119:7; 122:3, 10 voted 33:2; 74:16; 111:21 votes 74:10 vouch 128:13

W

waived 4:4; 84:7

WALCZAK 104:16

wants 38:19 waste 88:25; 128:18 water 106:22 way 17:14, 22; 18:25; 27:21, 23; 40:24; 43:10; 44:8; 51:6; 62:2, 8, 16; 65:10; 67:24; 68:2; 79:14; 86:25; 95:12; 109:16; 114:2; 115:21; 124:14; 126:11; 131:9 wearing 11:25; 12:7, 22 website 85:20 websites 8:7, 9; 68:22 week 24:12, 13; 29:23; 49:6 well-rounded 35:24; 95:23 Wenrich 21:6; 41:20; 49:21; 92:8; 122:3, 16; 126:18, 19; 136:11 weren't 73:23; 96:18; 98:22; 100:7; 104:6, 8; 108:13; 123:1, 5, 7, 12, 16; 127:25 What's 9:19; 11:5; 22:16; 87:24; 106:24; 114:17; 127:6; 130:6 Whenever 42:12 whereby 60:14 Who's 23:10; 36:19 whole 120:8; 124:18; 125:1; 127:20, 23 whose 84:6: 120:5 wide 38:12 wife 7:19; 10:20; 22:10; 41:10; 52:2; 53:10, 24; 55:25; 56:9

wife's 11:5; 114:16

WILLIAM 4:8; 29:21;

33:8; 49:4; 73:8; 77:7 within 13:11; 104:2; 119:18; 136:18 Without 72:16; 74:14; 76:14; 85:25; 115:17 witness 4:8; 19:19 witnesses 113:23 wonder 59:3 wonderful 59:22 wondering 13:3; 94:9 word 31:22; 38:9; 53:24; 77:11; 122:17 worded 11:23 wording 122:6; 126:5 words 28:24; 37:22; 50:20; 52:14; 53:22; 66:10; 70:18; 73:22; 92:21; 103:13; 118:17; 119:11:131:11 work 9:12 worked 9:17 working 60:23 world 13:2 write 6:2; 23:1; 40:13; 126:6 writing 23:7; 100:1; 121:16 written 22:16, 20; 41:12; 80:16; 90:5; 126:14 wrong 23:3; 115:23; 124:14 wrote 39:21

X

XI-A 118:15, 19 XI-B 117:2

Y

year 23:14, 24; 24:6;

27:4; 43:13 years 5:3; 11:8; 17:22; 18:13; 32:5; 44:15; 45:8; 49:9; 55:9; 67:18; 137:22; 139:12 yesterday 128:5; 132:18, Yingling 21:7; 74:17; 75:9, 11, 14; 76:22; 92:7; 111:21;112:15 York 9:15; 22:9, 9, 20, 20; 23:13, 13, 22, 23; 25:6, 10; 29:18; 33:5, 7; 39:22; 41:17; 43:22, 24; 46:25; 54:3; 55:22; 71:10, 20; 74:24; 77:1, 3, 4; 107:16, 17; 137:19

Z

zillions 17:22

try 42:18; 119:19

trying 14:14; 19:1, 7;

turn 25:5; 28:1; 29:17;

43:8; 60:22; 94:22; 123:14